

## **Papers by Jeremy James – 2017 [January-June]**

Page numbers refer to the PDF document as a whole,  
not to the page numbering of individual papers.

### **- 19 papers -**

<b>Sunday and the Sabbath: What Christians Need to Know</b>	<b>2 - 20</b>
<b>Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender</b>	<b>21 - 39</b>
<b><i>Lighthouse Trails</i> releases a Highly Misleading Tract on the Cult of Freemasonry</b>	<b>40 - 53</b>
<b>The Pope's Worldwide Network of Supernatural Doors</b>	<b>54 - 66</b>
<b>The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind</b>	<b>67 - 93</b>
<b>The Children of Wickedness have Revealed both their Existence and their Goal</b>	<b>94 - 99</b>
<b>The Twelfth Apostle and Our Stationary Earth</b>	<b>100 - 123</b>
<b>Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth</b>	<b>124 - 137</b>
<b>The British Royal Family and the Illuminati War on Women</b>	<b>138 - 154</b>
<b>The Pharaoh <i>Akhenaten</i> is Another Illuminati Invention</b>	<b>155 - 187</b>
<b>The <i>Asherim</i>, Craft, and Magic Circles of Babylonian London</b>	<b>188 - 213</b>
<b><i>The Book of Enoch</i> is a Dangerous Demonic Snare</b>	<b>214 - 236</b>
<b>Closet Androgynes are Reshaping Our Insane Society</b>	<b>237 - 248</b>
<b>Another Super-Soft Critique of Romanism from <i>Lighthouse Trails</i></b>	<b>249 - 258</b>
<b>Karl Lagerfeld and 'Female' Beauty in the New World Order</b>	<b>259 - 268</b>
<b><i>Amélie, Stella, Saskia</i> and Total Hypnosis</b>	<b>269 - 279</b>
<b>Notable Androgynes with Serpentine Necks</b>	<b>280 - 290</b>
<b>The Burning Tower – A Planned Event</b>	<b>291 - 300</b>
<b>Toxic Music or True Christian Worship?</b>	<b>321 – 328</b>
<b>Index of papers published in the second half of 2017 [July-December]</b>	<b>329</b>

# Sunday and the Sabbath: What Christians Need to Know

by Jeremy James



Christians sometimes refer to Sunday as the 'Christian Sabbath', but they are mistaken when they use this term. They also treat Sunday as a day to be observed after the pattern of the Jewish Sabbath, but they are mistaken in this also.

These errors show that many Bible-believing Christians do not actually know the difference between the Sabbath and the Lord's Day. This means they do not know how to honor the Lord's Day in a Biblical way.

We need to be as spiritually equipped as we can possibly be in this age of apostasy and supernatural deception. If we don't understand the true meaning of the Lord's Day and what it contributes to the life and well-being of every believer, then we are missing out on a truly great source of enrichment and strength.

## The Sabbath

We'll begin by looking at the Biblical significance of the Sabbath and the role it was intended to play in God's plan for mankind.

The word Sabbath (Hebrew - *shabbath*) means *the seventh in a sequence of seven* and is first mentioned in Exodus 16:23:

**"And he said unto them, This is that which the LORD hath said, To morrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning."**

The Sabbath (*shabbath*) is not mentioned anywhere in Genesis. While Genesis says the LORD rested on the seventh day, it does not use the word *shabbath* but *shēbiy`iy* meaning "seventh."

The distinct meaning of each word may be seen clearly in the following verses:

**"Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh (*shēbiy`iy*) day,  
which is the sabbath (*shabbath*), in it there shall be none."  
(Exodus 16:26)**

**"But the seventh (*shēbiy`iy*) day is the sabbath (*shabbath*)  
of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work"  
(Exodus 20:10)**

So, while the Sabbath is normally taken to mean a day of rest (when the Israelites were to do no work), the word itself does not mean 'day of rest'. Rather, the seventh day is a day of rest because the LORD decreed that, on the seventh day, the Israelites were to abstain from work.



This may seem like a minor distinction, but it is actually quite important, as we shall see. Once the word *shabbath* took on the character of a 'day of rest' it could then be used to refer to any other day (or year) which had the same character. In Leviticus the LORD asks the Israelites to set aside every seventh year as a Sabbath, which meant that the year was intended to have the same character as the seventh day:

**"But in the seventh (*shēbiy`iy*) year shall be a sabbath (*shabbath*)  
of rest unto the land, a sabbath (*shabbath*) for the LORD:  
thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard."  
(Leviticus 25:4)**

A day other than the seventh could also be a Sabbath. Consider, for example, the Feast of Trumpets which always fell on the first day of the seventh month. The month itself was the seventh in a series, but the day itself could fall on any of the seven days of the week. The feast could have fallen on a Tuesday in a given year and that particular Tuesday would have been a Sabbath:

**"Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD."  
(Leviticus 23:24-25)**

### **When did the Sabbath first apply?**

When the LORD gave the Sabbath to the Israelites as part of the Mosaic law, He referred to the fact that He too worked for six days and rested on the seventh when He made the world:

**"But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it." (Exodus 20:10-11)**

Many have assumed – because of this – that the Sabbath had been observed since the time of Adam, but this was not the case. The Law, including the Sabbath, was given to Israel on Mount Sinai. The Word of God states specifically that the Sabbath was given as "a sign" between God and the children of Israel, to be observed as a "perpetual covenant" -

**"Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever..."  
(Exodus 31:16-17)**

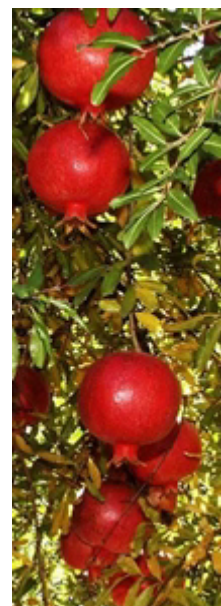
Since the nation of Israel did not come into being until the LORD brought the Israelites out of Egypt "to be a special people unto Himself" (Deuteronomy 7:6), the Sabbath as we know it could not have existed before that time. It was never given at any time to mankind in general, but to Israel only.



We have additional confirmation from Nehemiah that the Sabbath was unknown to man until the LORD gave it to Israel on Mount Sinai:



**"Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments: And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:"  
(Nehemiah 9:13-14)**



It should be noted also that the Book of Job, which is older than the five books of Moses, made no reference to the Sabbath. Given the exceptional range of spiritual matters addressed by Job, it would be unthinkable that something as important as the Sabbath would have been omitted if it was already in existence.

### **Does the Sabbath apply to the Church?**

We may now ask: Did the Church inherit the Sabbath from Israel and, if so, should she observe it in the same way?

We have already shown (in an earlier paper) that Replacement Theology has no validity and that the Church did not replace the nation of Israel. Therefore she did not inherit any of the promises made to Israel as a nation. Furthermore, since Christ both fulfilled the Law of Moses and abolished it for purposes of salvation, there is no legal obligation on the Church to observe the Sabbath.

Some would argue that the abolition of the Law did not apply to the Ten Commandments and that, on foot of the fourth Commandment, the requirement to observe the Sabbath is still binding on the Church. However, this line of reasoning is faulty since the Law did include the Ten Commandments. The apostle Paul called the Law "**the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones**" (2 Corinthians 3:7) and stated with "**great plainness of speech**" (v.12) that it was now "**done away**" (v.11) and "**abolished**" (v.13).

The ten Commandments, engraved on tablets of stone, were abolished in so far as they pertain to our salvation. After the resurrection of Christ, salvation (or justification) was found only through faith in Christ and what he achieved for us through his death and resurrection.

This did not mean, of course, that a righteous and God-fearing person could drift into sin. After he is born again, the believer lives in accordance with the law written in his heart – **"This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;" (Hebrews 10:16).** He knows, through his conscience and the prompting of the Holy Spirit dwelling within him, when he is acting contrary to God's will.



**Modern Mount Sinai.  
[Believed by many to be the Biblical Mount Sinai.]**

As Christ said, **"If ye love me, keep my commandments."** (John 14:15). The believer keeps these commandments because he loves Christ and strives in all ways to serve and honor him. But this is never done for purposes of salvation – since he is **already** saved and born again. It is done rather for purposes of sanctification.

Christ refers to these commandments as "my [not *the*] commandments." We can think of them, therefore, as the law of Christ for the believer. In fact the apostle Paul uses this very term: **"Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ."** (Galatians 6:2)

We have no record that Christ kept the Sabbath in the 40 days after his resurrection. In fact, we can safely infer that he did not since Sabbath observance entailed attendance at the Temple or a synagogue, where non-believers would also have been present. We know from Paul (chapter 15 of 1 Corinthians) that Christ was seen only by his followers after his resurrection, therefore he could not have attended either the Temple or a synagogue on the Sabbath.

Christ was under the law before Calvary (**"made under the law"** - Galatians 4:4), but by his death and resurrection he abolished the law.

Christ was the only person to fulfill the law. If the Law had not been revealed, we would never have known that Christ had fulfilled its exacting standards and thereby qualified to serve as the perfect sacrificial Lamb.

## **The Law of Christ**

The church is now under a new law, the law of Christ:

**"A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another;  
as I have loved you, that ye also love one another."  
(John 13:34)**

**"This is my commandment, That ye love one another,  
as I have loved you."  
(John 15:12)**

**"Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which  
is in heaven is perfect." (Matthew 5:48)**

This law, this **"new commandment"**, is written in the heart of every born-again believer. It embraces the Ten Commandments in all their depth and maturity. At the same time it reveals to our spiritual senses the unity common to all of them. The commandments are made new in our hearts through the indwelling power of the Holy Spirit. We no longer observe them out of duty but as the sole and perfect way of expressing our love for the living God-man, Christ Jesus of Nazareth.

The Gospels and Epistles remind us that the Ten Commandments are no less essential today in the ongoing sanctification of all true believers than they were when the LORD first gave them on Mount Sinai. They did not lead to salvation (or justification) in 1440 BC and they still do not do so today. We are saved only by faith in the Messiah, the Holy One of Israel, Christ Jesus of Nazareth.

If we take all of the injunctions in the New Testament that apply directly to the individual, we will likely find there are several hundred. It has been estimated that in the Epistle to the Ephesians alone, there are at least forty commands and injunctions bearing on the spiritual and material life of every believer. Here are just a few from chapter five of the gospel of Matthew:

- let your light shine before men through your good works
- rejoice and be exceedingly glad when men revile you
- be not angry with your brother without a cause
- let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay:
- resist not evil
- give to him that asketh thee
- love your enemies
- bless them that curse you
- do good to them that hate you
- pray for them which despitefully use you.



Are these commandments? Of course they are. Not only did Jesus say that they are, but he said we were not to teach that even the least of them could be broken:

**"Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven."  
(Matthew 5:19)**

The Greek word for *commandment* in Matthew 5:19 above is the same word for *commandment* in Mark 10:19 below, namely *entolē* -

**"Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery,  
Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness,  
Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother."  
(Mark 10:19)**

The Gospels and Epistles set forth each of the Ten Commandments – see the table **overleaf** – so we can have no doubt (a) that they are just as applicable today as when they were given on Mount Sinai and (b) that they are neither more nor less relevant to our ongoing sanctification than the other commandments found elsewhere throughout the New Testament – **"Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and forever."** (Hebrews 13:8)

In his epistle to the Colossians, Paul makes it quite clear that Sabbath observance was not binding on the church but that the individual could observe it as a matter of personal choice. This is without doubt a most unusual way to speak of a commandment:

**"Let no man therefore judge you in meat [i.e food], or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:"  
(Colossians 2:16)**

It may seem to some that the commandment has effectively been annulled and is not applicable to the church in any sense, but this is not so. Rather the Word of God is telling us that the Sabbath commandment, when applied to the church, takes on an entirely new character.



	<b>Commandment in the Old Testament</b>		<b>Commandment in the New Testament</b>	
1	"I am the LORD thy God... Thou shalt have no other gods before me."	Exodus 20:2-3	"Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve."	Matt. 4:10
2	"Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image..."	Exodus 20:4-5	" Little children, keep yourselves from idols"	1 John 5:21
3	"Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain..."	Exodus 20:7	" After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name."	Matt. 6:9
4	"Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy..."	Exodus 20:8- 11	"Let no man therefore judge you in meat [i.e food], or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:"	Col. 2:16
5	"Honour thy father and thy mother..."	Exodus 20:12	"Thou knowest the commandments ...Honour thy father and mother..."	Mark 10:19
6	"Thou shalt not kill."	Exodus 20:13	"Thou knowest the commandments... Do not kill..."	Mark 10:19
7	"Thou shalt not commit adultery."	Exodus 20:14	"Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery..."	Mark 10:19
8	"Thou shalt not steal."	Exodus 20:15	"Thou knowest the commandments... Do not steal..."	Mark 10:19
9	"Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour."	Exodus 20:16	" Thou shalt not bear false witness..."	Romans 13:9
10	"Thou shalt not covet... any thing that is thy neighbour's."	Exodus 20:17	" Thou shalt not covet..."	Romans 13:9



As Christians, we do not cease from our labors on the seventh day only. The Israelite could not carry a burden on the Sabbath, but he could do so on each of the other six days of the week. The born-again believer, however, has handed his entire burden to Christ – **"Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."** (Matthew 11:28). Spiritually speaking the believer fulfils the Sabbath – the true meaning of the Sabbath – when he rests in the arms of the LORD. And this cannot be confined to any particular day, whether the seventh, the first, or any other day, but begins the day he is born again.

The part of man that lives in this wonderful Sabbath state is his spirit. His soul – mind, emotions and inner sensibilities – will enter progressively and more fully into that state through his ongoing sanctification. Alas, our flesh will never taste of this state until the resurrection/rapture of the church when all will receive a glorified physical body.



## **The Lord's Day**

We now need to consider the Scriptural significance of the Lord's Day.

The term appears only once in the Bible:

**"I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice,  
as of a trumpet, Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last:"  
(Revelation 1:10-11)**

The original Greek word for 'Lord' in this passage is 'Kyrios' which can be translated 'Lord' (equivalent to *Adonai* in Hebrew) or LORD (equivalent to *YHWH* in Hebrew). However, the passage points directly to Christ, the Alpha and Omega, which would indicate that it is referring to our resurrected Redeemer.

The New Testament never implies that the early Christians observed the Sabbath or that they were required to observe it. On the other hand it does suggest that the early Christians observed the Lord's Day but – and this is important – it never implies that Christians were required to observe it.

## **Which day was the Lord's Day?**

As he travelled from city to city, the apostle Paul attended the synagogue on the Sabbath on a great many occasions in order to witness to unsaved Jews, but we are never told that he or any other believer observed the Sabbath. Of course we can infer that many saved Jews did in fact observe the Sabbath, but there was no requirement on them to do so. In this respect they were similar to saved Jews who continued to observe the dietary laws, even though there was no need for them to do so.

So, from Revelation 1:10 ("**I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day**") we know that a certain day was known as "the Lord's Day." It is reasonable to assume, based on the need for at least one day of corporate worship in the week, that the Lord's Day fell every seven days. It is also reasonable to infer that it was not Saturday (or sundown Friday to sundown Saturday) since John would have called it the Sabbath rather than invent a different term. We also know that "the Lord's day" to which he referred was not "**the great day of the LORD**" (**Zephaniah 1:14**) since that 'day' in question referred to the End Time which is scheduled to unfold over a period of several years.

In addition, extant writings from the Apostolic and immediate post-Apostolic period show that the Lord's Day fell on the first day of the week and was celebrated as such by early Christians across the middle east.

The strongest support in the New Testament for the Lord's Day, other than Revelation 1:10, may be found in Acts 20:6-7:

**"And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days. And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight."**



**Ruins at Troas dating from 2<sup>nd</sup> century AD.**

Being in Troas for seven days, Paul could have chosen any day of the week to meet with the Christians living there, to preach to them, and break bread with them – namely, to celebrate the Lord's Day – but he chose the first day of the week. We can infer also from this passage that the day itself was based on Roman time (where the day commenced at midnight) and not Jewish time (where the day commenced at six o'clock in the evening).

Troas was in north-west Turkey. The disciples gathered sometime after daybreak on Sunday and celebrated the Lord's Day with Paul. The Apostle then preached until midnight (Acts 20:7), around which time a young man named Eutychus fell from the loft and was "**taken up dead.**" Paul brought him back to life. They then ate a little and talked till "**break of day**" (Monday), when Paul departed. It is notable that, in the only instance in the New Testament where the celebration of the Lord's Day is recorded, a dead person is restored to life.

When writing to the church at Corinth Paul also referred to a task which could most easily be carried out when all members of the church were gathered together in the same place:

**"Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem."** (1 Corinthians 16:1-3)

Since the church came together for worship on the first day of the week, it was the most appropriate time to make a collection for the needy in Jerusalem. This is further evidence that Sunday, the Lord's Day, was not equivalent to the Sabbath since the collection of money in this way would have been forbidden under the Law.

### **Old Testament references to the Lord's Day**

Even though the creation of the church was never expressly mentioned in the Old Testament, the Lord's Day was foreshadowed in a number of ways:

**"Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD: This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter. I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes. This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it."**  
(Psalm 118:19-24)

This passage was cited by Jesus during his ministry:

**"Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?"**  
(Matthew 21:42)

The Book of Acts makes a direct connection between the stone which the builders rejected and the resurrection of Christ:

**"Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel,  
that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye  
crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him  
doth this man stand here before you whole. This is the  
stone which was set at nought of you builders,  
which is become the head of the corner."  
(Acts 4:10-11)**

Taken together these passages teach a profound truth. Through them we can clearly see that **"the day which the LORD hath made"** was a specific day in history, namely the day on which Jesus was raised from the dead.

The same truth is celebrated in Psalm 2:

**"I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me,  
Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee."  
(Psalm 2:7)**

We know from Hebrews 5:5 that the special day mentioned in Psalm 2:7 (**"this day"**) is the day Jesus was glorified, the day of his resurrection:

**"So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high  
priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son,  
today have I begotten thee."  
(Hebrews 5:5)**

From these verses of Scripture we can see that – at the time of Creation – the LORD of heaven and earth picked out a specific day, far into the future, when His Son would be glorified. That day was the day of the Resurrection! So, if the LORD chose the first day of the week for this sublime purpose, then it must surely be a special day indeed in the life of every believer.

## **The Eighth Day**

When viewed as a day in a sequence of days, the first day of the week can also be reckoned as the eighth day. Since it falls after the seventh day, it is eighth in the sequence.

Scripture gives a special place to the eighth day, a standing which no other day enjoyed, apart from the Sabbath. The LORD decreed that all males were to be circumcised or dedicated to Him on the eighth day:

**"And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised."  
(Leviticus 12:3)**

Likewise, the firstborn of all sheep, goats and oxen were to be sacrificed or given to Him no earlier than the eighth day:

**"Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me."  
(Exodus 22:30)**

**"When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD."  
(Leviticus 22:27)**

The eighth day also had a special place in the cleansing of lepers. Throughout the Bible leprosy is a symbol of sin in its most obstinate and corrupting form, requiring the leper to live outside the camp, cover his mouth with a cloth, and cry "Unclean! Unclean!" if anyone approached him. Even after he is cleansed by the priest – deemed free of leprosy – in a special ceremony detailed in chapter 14 of Leviticus, and allowed back into the camp, he must spend an additional seven days outside his tent. On the seventh day he must shave himself completely and wash his clothes. However, it is only on the eighth day, when the priest offers the prescribed atoning sacrifices on his behalf and performs a further ceremony, that the leprous person is perfectly cleansed of all its effects:

**"And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil."  
(Leviticus 14:10)**

The eighth day points to the Resurrection of Christ on the first day of the week, when he rose from the grave and revealed thereby the complete and perfect atonement for sin for all who believe. Before that glorious day, no sin could be forgiven unconditionally but only in anticipation of the work that Christ would perform on Calvary.

A similar cleansing ceremony is outlined in chapter 6 of Numbers for a Nazarite who breaks his vow inadvertently by coming in contact with a corpse. He too must shave his head on the seventh day and come before the priest on the eighth day bearing his sacrificial offerings. Only then can his defilement be cleansed.



The eighth day also marked the climax of the Feast of Tabernacles. This was probably the most convivial of the annual feasts of Israel, when every family dwelt in a 'tabernacle', a lightweight structure made of branches, palm fronds, and other materials. This was meant to commemorate the 40 years in the wilderness of Sinai when the entire nation lived in tents or improvised shelters. As such it was a practical re-enactment of their experience and a celebration of all that the LORD had done for them, bringing them safely out of the land of Egypt and providing for all their needs:

**"Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD. On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein."**

**(Leviticus 23:34-36)**


**"Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath."** (Leviticus 23:39)

**"On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:"** (Numbers 29:35)

The Feast of Tabernacles in the latter half of the year was in many respects the counterpart of the Feast of Unleavened Bread which fell in the first half of the year. Each of the other annual feasts detailed in the Pentateuch comprised one day only, namely Passover, First Fruits, Weeks (Pentecost), Trumpets, and Yom Kippur.

Both the Feast of Tabernacles and the Feast of Unleavened Bread were of seven days duration, where the first day in each case was a Sabbath (a day of "holy convocation" on which no servile work was performed). On the other hand, the Feast of Unleavened Bread was preceded by a special day, the Passover, which was not a Sabbath (or "holy convocation"), while the Feast of Tabernacles concluded with the addition of an "eighth day" which was a holy convocation.

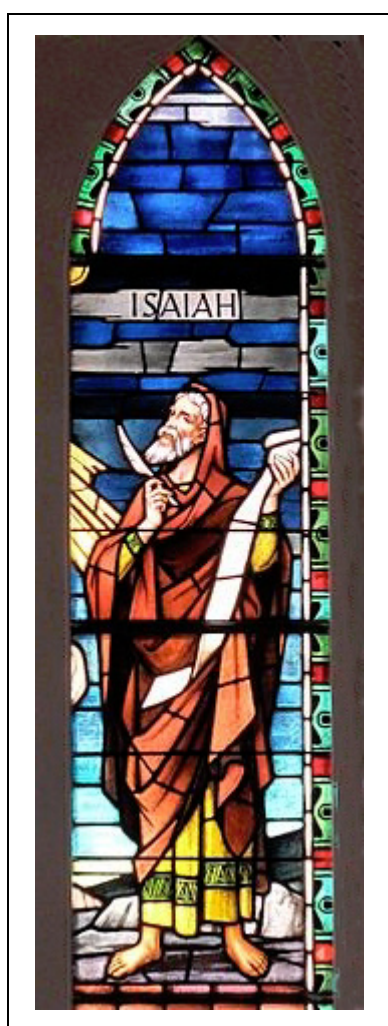
<b>Feast of Unleavened Bread</b>	<b>Pass-over</b>	<b>Day 1</b>	<b>Day 2</b>	<b>Day 3</b>	<b>Day 4</b>	<b>Day 5</b>	<b>Day 6</b>	<b>Day 7</b>
<b>Feast of Tabernacles</b>	<b>Day 1</b>	<b>Day 2</b>	<b>Day 3</b>	<b>Day 4</b>	<b>Day 5</b>	<b>Day 6</b>	<b>Day 7</b>	<b>"8"</b>

 = "holy convocation"

There is a clear parallel between these two Feasts. Both are intended to celebrate the annual harvests. The first marks the springtime barley harvest, while the second marks the harvest of the principal summer fruits, namely grapes and olives. (The other major harvest feast, to mark the corn harvest, fell on Pentecost).

Strictly speaking, Passover is a feast unto itself. Equally, the eighth day of the Feast of Tabernacles is clearly distinguished from the seven days that went before it: **"The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD."** (Leviticus 23:34)

These 'added' days, if we may use that term, are related. The first, Passover, is the day that the Lord went to Calvary, while the last refers to the day that the Lord will return to earth and tabernacle among us. This will fulfill the prophecy in Isaiah where Jesus is called Emmanuel, 'God among us' or 'God dwelling in person among us.'



The eighth day is therefore a reference to the Resurrection, when Christ obtained an immortalized human body and with it the right to come to earth and live among us – forever. It stands for 'Sunday', the first day of the week, when Jesus rose from the grave. As such it both represents and commemorates **"the day which the LORD hath made."**

This tells us a great deal about Sunday in the life of every born-again Christian. As believers, Christ already dwells in us through the Holy Spirit. By observing Sunday as a special day in God's wonderful work of redemption – the day the LORD has made – we celebrate the resurrection, our justification through Christ, and the ongoing work of sanctification that the Holy Spirit is performing in our lives.

The eighth day of Tabernacles was also a holy convocation. This would indicate that born-again Christians are invited to come together on the '8<sup>th</sup>' day and, with one voice, celebrate its special significance in praise and thanksgiving. Indeed, when it speaks of **"the day which the LORD hath made"**, Psalm 118 immediately adds **"we will rejoice and be glad in it."**

The Word of God also highlights the importance of the eighth day in the Millennium, when sacrifices will be offered in the Temple in commemoration of the great sacrifice on Calvary. This may surprise many readers, but it shouldn't. The sacrifices of the Old Testament and those of the Millennium are identical. Both point in faith to the only sacrifice that could atone for sin.

The book of Ezekiel tells us that the new altar – the great Millennium altar – will have to be purged before it may be used. Prescribed sacrifices will be made on it every day for seven days for that purpose:

**"Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they [the Aaronic priests] shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish. Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves. And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD." (Ezekiel 43:25-27)**

Thus the eighth day is that very special day when the Lord God of Israel **"will accept"** the offerings made by His people. This will be the day when all things are restored to their rightful place. From that day forward, in perpetuity and without interruption, the LORD will receive honor and praise from the children of Israel.

### **How does the Lord's Day differ from the Sabbath?**

In light of what we have learned so far, we can now contrast the Sabbath and the Lord's Day in tabular form:

	<b>The Sabbath</b>	<b>The Lord's Day</b>
1	The Sabbath was for Israel only.	The Lord's Day is for the church.
2	The Sabbath began on Friday evening at 18.00	The Lord's Day begins on Sunday morning.
3	The Sabbath was a covenant sign between God and the children of Israel.	Christians are to "rejoice and be glad" on the Lord's Day.
4	The Sabbath was a mandatory observance.	A believer may celebrate the Lord's Day in whatever way he chooses.
5	Breach of the Sabbath was punishable by death.	Since believer is already indwelt by the Holy Spirit, it is impossible for him to be 'in breach' of the Lord's Day.
6	The Sabbath is unlike any other day of the week.	A believer may strive to live every day of the week to the same high standard as the Lord's Day.
7	The Sabbath will be observed by Israel and all Gentile nations in the Millennium.	The Lord's Day will cease at the Rapture.

The Sabbath and the Lord's Day, respectively, are for two different dispensations and two different sheepfolds. The Jews have not been able to observe the Sabbath correctly since the destruction of the Temple in 70 A.D. To do so they must have a consecrated altar in Jerusalem and a consecrated Aaronic priesthood performing the sacrifices and making the offerings mandated by God. It is impossible to fulfil some of the Sabbath requirements and to omit others. The Word of God requires, for example, that *two* lambs be sacrificed, morning and evening, on the Sabbath, instead of one.

Even the most orthodox Jews today are unable to keep the Sabbath. The Word of God foretold this seemingly impossible state of affairs:

**"I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts." (Hosea 2:11)**

Hosea also foretold the long period of time – "many days" – during which Israel would not have a High Priest (the one who wears the ephod or priestly garment):

**"For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim:" (Hosea 3:4)**

Since the Aaronic priesthood continued intact during the Babylonian captivity, this prophecy must refer directly to the period after the destruction of the Temple in 70 AD, right up to the present day.

When Christ returns, however, the Sabbath will be reinstated and "all flesh" (Jew and Gentile) will observe it:

**"And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD." (Isaiah 66:23)**

## **The Lord's Day in Scripture**

Three of the most wonderful events in history took place on the Lord's Day: The Father made the heavens and the earth; Christ rose from the tomb; and the Holy Spirit came to dwell among men.

The Persons of the Holy Trinity were immeasurably attentive on each of these occasions to the needs of fallen man. It is significant that each bestowed His wonderful gift on the same day. In light of this it should be natural for every believer to have an affinity with this special day.

The LORD also shared with mankind on the Lord's Day the remarkable revelation that He gave to His Son. Without the Book of Revelation we would have only a partial understanding of Scripture and the great Plan of Redemption.

By virtue of the Lord's Day, we begin each week in blessing and live the next six days in the power of that blessing.

## **Seventh Day Adventism**

The Enemy hates the Lord's Day and the spiritual strength that it gives to every believer. The writings of Ellen G White, the founder of Seventh Day Adventism, are a dark Satanic deception and no believer should have anything to do with them. The Seventh Day Adventist church is one of several Masonic counterfeit churches designed by the Enemy to undermine and destroy Christianity. Others include the Jehovah's Witnesses, the Mormons or Latter Day Saints, Christian Science, and the Worldwide Church of God (with its many off-shoots), founded by Herbert Armstrong.



**Masonic obelisk on the grave of Ellen G White.**

White tried to convince her people that Christians should observe the Sabbath and forget the Lord's Day. She went so far as to claim that by observing the Lord's Day, a Christian was falling into Satan's trap. She reasoned that the Roman Catholic Church was "the beast" and that Sunday observance would become the principal sign or "mark" of loyal participation in the "beast" system.

Others try to denigrate the Lord's Day by claiming that, by substituting the Lord's Day for the Sabbath, the Roman Catholic church was secretly giving honor to the so-called sun god, Apollo or Lucifer. But this cannot be true because the Romans did not call Sunday by that name (*Dies Solis*) until after the first century A.D. The 8-day cycle was used up to that time and was only officially superseded by the 7-day system in the fourth century A.D. So, when Christians in the first century A.D. gave special recognition to the first day of the week, they were not competing with a pagan deity. Rather it is more likely that the first day of the week was named after the sun god in order to challenge the special standing that it had in the Christian calendar.

## **CONCLUSION**

If we don't draw closer to God on Sunday, when will we do so?

When they were in the wilderness, the Israelites gathered enough manna on the sixth day to meet their needs on the Sabbath. Every Christian is invited on the Lord's Day to gather the spiritual nourishment that will carry him through the rest of the week. In a real sense – if he can see it that way – every week starts on the best possible day in the best possible way.

Remember Elijah, whom the angel of the LORD – the pre-incarnate Christ – graciously fed in his hour of need:

**"And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat  
[i.e. food] forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God."  
(1 Kings 19:8)**

Today many Christians have abandoned regular church attendance on Sunday, often because so few churches still worship in accordance with God's Word. But they lose a great deal by neglecting the Lord's Day in this way. If a God-fearing church – with a God-fearing pastor – is not available in our locality, then we need to come together in some other way and worship the LORD. Even if only a handful are meeting on Sunday for Scripture reading, prayer and hymn-singing, true spiritual blessings will accrue.

As the Word of God says:

**"Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching."  
(Hebrews 10:25)**

The approaching day, of course, is the wonderful day of the Rapture.

In this age of rank apostasy and great spiritual darkness, every believer needs to do all that he can to strengthen himself and maintain a firm spiritual foundation. The Lord's Day is the cornerstone of the week, a time to renew our strength and draw closer to God:

**"Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you."  
- James 4:8**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
January 02, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender

by Jeremy James



Most readers will be familiar with the letters LGBTQ, meaning *lesbian*, *gay*, *bisexual*, *transgender* and *queer*. This acronym is frequently used by the radical homosexual lobby in Europe and America to designate both the sexual status of their members and the legitimacy of their cause.

We are addressing, not just homosexuality and gender fluidity, but the ancient pagan philosophy on which they are based and, as a corollary, the way contemporary practitioners of this ancient philosophy are using androgyny to undermine Christianity and Judeo-Christian culture.

## Biblical Gender

The Bible tells us that when God made the creatures of the earth, He made them "male and female." This was true, not just of animals, but of man also:

**"So God created man in his own image,  
in the image of God created he him;  
male and female created he them."  
(Genesis 1:27)**

**"Male and female created he them; and blessed them,  
and called their name Adam, in the day  
when they were created."  
(Genesis 5:2)**

From Genesis 5:2 we can see that Eve, as the wife of Adam, bore the name Adam. When the ABC TV network portrayed a bizarre family of vampires and ghouls as an average American family in a situation 'comedy' in the 1960s, they were called 'The Addams Family', an obvious mockery of the original Adams family created by God.



Satan hates all that God has created, and he hates man and woman most of all. He hates the family, marriage, natural child-bearing, normal sexual relations, and the absolute distinction between male and female. If one is to understand what androgyny is all about, then one must see why it matters so much to Satan.

### Definition

Androgyny normally relates to the mixture or blending of masculine and feminine traits. Like many terms relating to gender and sexuality, it can have a broad spectrum of meanings and connotations. In this paper we take *androgyny* to mean any persistent pattern of behavior that rejects the biological determination at birth of one's gender or sexual identity and, by implication, the exclusively heterosexual basis of marriage.

### **Androgyny and Magic**

The modern 'science' of Anthropology has done much to disguise the fact that virtually all cultures and civilisations are pagan and therefore opposed to Christianity. By treating religion mainly as a cultural phenomenon, it has also placed Biblical truth on the same moral plane as that of other religions. In fact, some anthropologists have pushed this cultural relativism to such an extreme that even shamanism – direct communication with demons – is seen as a normal religious activity, even though the priest or shaman interacts personally with disembodied spirits.

Shamanism is found in nearly every culture, including Siberia, the Middle East, India, Mongolia, Australasia, Africa, North and South America, and the many island chains in the Pacific. Because it is ubiquitous, anthropologists in the main have classified it as a normal, albeit atypical, form of human behavior. Some, like Mircea Eliade, have given such sanitized accounts of shamanism – whose practitioners allegedly explore the hidden depths of primordial reality – that their writings are revered by neo-pagans, gnostics, and the New Age movement. The dark supernatural content of these religious experiences and their attendant dangers are largely ignored.

By taking this approach, anthropologists are suppressing the most salient fact about shamanism. While they explain how nearly all male shamans are androgynous – that they dress in women's clothing and behave in an effeminate way – they fail to acknowledge the operational connection between the shaman's supernatural power and his androgyny. (Female shamans dress in male clothing and behave in a masculine way, often taking a 'wife' from the girls of the village.)

The truth is that the spirits or demons are most active around a shaman who has fully adopted an androgynous lifestyle. Satan hates the natural order and requires all who would approach him to do in a way that permanently marks their rejection of that order. Therefore androgyny and various forms of sexual perversion are found in the lives of nearly all occult practitioners.

### Androgyny in Society

Since androgyny can be used as a means of obtaining favor with the gods, a family may encourage one of its members, either male or female, to adopt an androgynous lifestyle. The *Muxe* ('mooshay') of Oaxaca in Mexico are among the best known examples of this, where a male adult crosses over to the opposite gender, adopting female clothing and imitating female behavior, often without recourse to surgery. These transgenders are accepted in the community and often serve as caregivers for their elderly parents. This tradition is long established in southern Mexico and the Yucatan, where Mayan priests sometimes wore female clothing while performing their rituals and Mayan gods in some cases possessed both male and female characteristics and genitalia.

This androgynous category is sometimes called a third sex or a third gender. In Indonesia they are called *Warias*, men who believe they have the soul of a woman but were born in the body of a man. This is one of the most common reasons given by transgenders for their condition, but they may also describe themselves simply as a third sex, where gender is not defined by reference to one's biology at birth but to one's preferred orientation in later life.



*Warias* are much more likely than *Muxe* to undergo surgery. Thus their romantic relationships will differ accordingly. A male *Muxe* may see himself as a homosexual – a man who behaves in an effeminate way to attract other men, including straight men – while a *Waria* may see himself as a woman (albeit a woman of a certain kind) who lives with a straight male partner.

However, from the literature on this complicated subject, it is clear that the roles acted out by the players in these relationships are fairly elastic and subject to change over time. Their self-identification is also influenced by their function in society and how they are perceived by other groups. While the *Muxe* generally serve as caregivers, the *Warias* are found primarily in the entertainment industry, working, for example, as night club dancers, singers or escorts.

The corresponding androgynous group in India, Pakistan and Bangladesh is the *Hijra*. These are seen, not just as a third gender, but as a third class. While their social standing can vary greatly, they are regarded as a group especially favoured by the gods, many of whom, like Shiva, are androgynous. As a result they are often paid to grant blessings at important social events, such as weddings. Some even acquire guru status over time, while the less successful members live mainly by prostitution.



The androgynes of Thailand are known as *Kathoeys* or "ladyboys", male to female transgenders, many of which appear to have undergone surgery. [Strictly speaking a transgender should have undergone surgery or hormonal treatment, but increasingly this is not the case. For example, under the Gender Recognition Act 2015, it is possible to register as a transgender in Ireland without offering any medical evidence whatever.] Some *Kathoeys* see themselves as a third gender, while others see themselves as a second category of woman.

The androgynes of the Balkans, notably Albania, are known as *Burrnesha* or "sworn virgins". Unlike the *Kathoeys* of Thailand, who are males who self-identify as females, the *Burrneshas* are females who self-identify as males. A woman can take this step at any age, swearing before witnesses to remain a virgin for the rest of her life. Thereafter she can dress as a man, adopt a man's name, take up employment normally reserved for males, and mix socially with men. If she was killed in a blood feud, her life would count as the life of a man, rather than a woman, which is half that of a man. It is believed that one of the main reasons a woman would become a *Burrnesha* was to avoid being forced into an arranged marriage. She might also do so to provide her mother with a surrogate son, which would allow her to continue living in the marital home after her husband died. As the rigid social code of the Balkans became more relaxed over the course of the 20<sup>th</sup> century, the number of *Burrneshas* has declined.



### **The Androgyne Phenomenon**

In an essay of this type, it is possible to consider only a small fragment of the available evidence but, from what we have seen, the androgyne phenomenon across the world is characterized by the following:

1. Belief in a third gender or in categories other than male and female.
2. The belief that this third gender does not emerge of itself but must be consciously chosen.
3. The belief, in many cultures, that androgynes are connected in a special way with the supernatural.
4. The complete separation from reproduction or any obvious concern with childbearing or child-rearing. The closest are the *Muxe* of Mexico and the *Burrneshas* of the Balkans, who in some cases care for children.
5. A close involvement with prostitution or activities associated with sexual promiscuity.

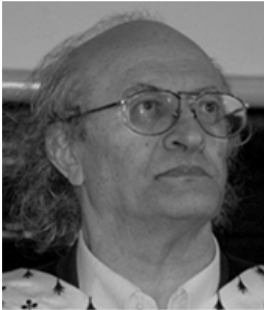
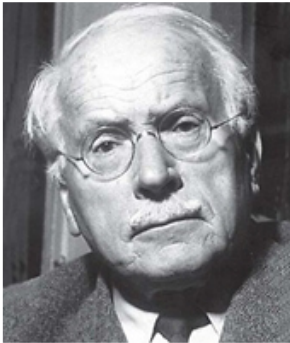

6. While the majority of androgynes are male at birth, a significant minority are female. (This preponderance may be due, at least in part, to the fact that men can resort to emasculation to 'correct' their gender.)
7. With the exception of the *Burrneshas* of the Balkans, androgynes appear to reject the gender of their birth primarily for psychological reasons.
8. Many cultures worship gods that are also androgynous.

Despite the best efforts of leading anthropologists and psychiatrists to portray androgyny as a normal, if marginal, aspect of social behavior, it is obviously no more than an institutionalized form of sexual confusion which, if left unchecked, would rapidly undermine the fabric of society. Boys need appropriate role models to help them develop their masculine nature. A society that is weakly masculine cannot defend itself. Equally, young girls need suitable role models to help them enter more fully into their feminine nature. A society which neglects its feminine qualities will lose the maternal foundation on which the family rests. It will also lose the complementary emotional and spiritual qualities that are essential for a strong marital relationship.

In short, androgyny is harmful in ways too numerous to mention. It is a destructive force in any society and, unless it is contained within acceptable bounds, has the potential to undermine fundamental social structures such as marriage, childbearing, and the family.

### **Pseudo-science**

Almost from the time they were established, the amorphous disciplines known as anthropology, sociology, and psychiatry have tried to disguise the true nature of androgyny. In the 19<sup>th</sup> century it was often described in exotic or colorful terms, with little understanding of its subversive character or its supernatural dimension. However matters worsened considerably in the 20<sup>th</sup> century when Margaret Mead, Bronislaw Malinowski and others began to ascribe human morality to cultural conditioning. The primitive tribes of Borneo and Micronesia were studied entirely by reference to the values and norms operating within their society. From this a new methodology was developed which lacked any absolute moral standards. This was then used to analyze western societies and redefine longstanding institutions and practices in purely cultural or psychological terms.

		
<b>Mircea Eliade</b>	<b>Carl Jung</b>	<b>Joseph Campbell</b>

The real target of this carefully crafted campaign was Judeo-Christian spirituality. Feminism, in turn, took up this idea and used it with great fury to dissect the family, marriage, and traditional gender roles and distinctions. The end result, as intended, is a general acceptance in the west of a secular humanist worldview that is intensely hostile to Biblical Christianity and highly receptive to ancient pagan ideas.

The writings of Mircea Eliade, as we have already noted, along with those of Joseph Campbell and Carl Jung, have been instrumental in convincing many in Europe and America that ancient tribal practices and beliefs are remnants of an ancient spiritual wisdom that is gradually being rediscovered. The New Age movement and various occult and gnostic fraternities, including Freemasonry and Cabala, claim to know how the individual, through initiation, can tap into this wisdom and become illuminated. The infiltration of androgyny – through 'gay rights', transgenderism, and gender choice ('reassignment') – is central to this subversive process.



**'The Destruction of Sodom'**  
by Sebastian Münster (1564)

## Neo-paganism

The Roman Catholic Church is a disguised or Christianized form of the old Babylonian religion. For many decades it has been working to absorb, by means of Ecumenism, all other branches of professing Christianity. Using certain aspects of its teaching – notably goddess worship and contemplative mysticism – it is also positioning itself to merge with the New Age movement. From this it will mould the neo-pagan 'Christianity' – "ancient wisdom in a modern form" – from which the Antichrist will emerge.

The Roman Catholic priest is already an androgyne or "sworn virgin", having pledged before witnesses at his ordination to live a celibate life from that day forward – just like a *Burrnesha*. Male shamans take a similar pledge. Given that androgyny and pagan spirituality go hand in hand, such formal connections are inevitable. One always leads to the other.

Since paganism is the worship of "**the god of this world**" in his various forms, it is hostile to the God of Jacob. Therefore androgyny is Satan's sexual ideal and the one endorsed by his religion.

This is depicted in the arcane image of Baphomet, where Satan is shown as a human-goat hybrid possessing both male and female characteristics. [This perverse image can be found on the Internet].

Cybele, the 'Mother of the Gods' in ancient Anatolia, had androgynous priests who castrated themselves as a permanent act of devotion to the goddess. The process of feminization and emasculation was believed to give them occult powers. Similarly the priests of Aphrodite in ancient Scythia were androgynous shamans known as *Ennares*. They exercised the power of divination from the goddess by dressing in women's clothing. In ancient Mesopotamia, worship of the great mother goddess Inanna (which corresponds to Cybele) included "soothing laments" sung by androgynous priests called *Galli*. The word 'gala' itself means 'penis-anus', a clear reference to the role of sodomy in goddess worship. According to the religious beliefs of ancient Babylon, the priests of Ishtar were feminized by the supernatural power of the goddess. Their effeminacy in turn facilitated their indwelling by the goddess and the resulting urge to castrate themselves.

### Neo-pagan Duality

Many occult paths teach that truth is found by transcending duality or dualistic perception and entering into a state where all opposites are reconciled. The inexpressible 'oneness' described by the mystics is said to originate from this transcendental experience. Androgyny is seen as a way to facilitate this blending of opposites, where the 'male' and 'female' aspects of oneself are merged in an almost marital union. The Alchemists even use this term, the *alchemical wedding*, to denote the culmination of this process, the transformation of consciousness.



**The Alchemical Androgyne, 1750**

[from *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* by Manly Hall]


The belief that all conflict can be resolved by the perfect blending of opposites is common in the occult and pagan religion. It allows men to forget what sin really is – the deliberate rejection of God's holy will – and to regard all human activity as an impersonal expression of good and bad karma. This helps to explain why androgynes are often hostile to Christianity. It is not simply that the Bible teaches an absolute distinction between male and female, but that in doing so it implies a pre-existing moral order and a God who will judge man according to his actions. Androgyny is therefore a very visible and very emphatic rejection of God's sovereignty.

This also explains why androgyny and unnatural sexual behavior are so important in the occult. They are a sign to the fallen angels that the individual has turned his back on God and desires instead to find and explore a new form of spirituality.

In his first letter to the Corinthians, the apostle Paul states that a woman should cover her head in church "because of the angels" -

**"For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels."  
(1 Corinthians 11:10)**

By leaving her head uncovered in church a woman is displaying her hair, which is a prominent mark of her glory as a woman. On the other hand, by covering her head she is acknowledging that all glory belongs to God. When the fallen angels see a woman in church without a head covering they recognize it as a sign of pride and act accordingly. By the same token, any person who wears occult jewellery or bears a tattoo is proclaiming to the fallen angels his unwillingness to submit fully to the "power" or authority of God.

	
<p><b>- Margaret Mead -</b></p> <p>Like many iconic figures in the Feminist movement, Mead was undoubtedly an MTF transgender (see photo). She had several lesbian relationships and was mentor to the New Age leader and occult writer, Jean Houston. Academics have found serious flaws in her research.</p>	<p><b>- Bronislaw Malinowski -</b></p> <p>Malinowski studied at the London School of Economics, a Fabian socialist stronghold. He came from an aristocratic Polish family and went to America in 1926 on a Rockefeller fellowship. He later lectured at Yale and Cornell and received an honorary doctorate from Harvard.</p>



In recognition of their contribution to the New World Order, both Mead and Malinowski had national postage stamps issued in their honour.  
So too had Mircea Eliade – see below:



### The Hidden Androgynes

For those who want to attract the fallen angels, however, the androgynous state is highly prized. Until he is bound by Christ at his second Advent, Satan is still **"the prince of the power of the air"** (Ephesians 2:2) and **"the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience."** He expects his followers to demonstrate their loyalty to him in a number of ways, all of which reject and rail against the moral order established by God. Androgyny is high on the list.

But he has one major problem – the born-again Christian! A church that truly believes in the blood of Christ can drive out demons! True believers can pray in the wonderful name of Jesus and do real damage to the power of Satan. So the Enemy must proceed with caution, disguising his presence and working quietly behind the scenes. Over time he has lulled the professing churches in Europe and America, along with many other countries, into believing that he does not exist! As a result, they no longer make proper use of their two great weapons – repentant, heartfelt prayer and faith-filled study of God's Word.

A little story may help here. A young Christian girl in Northern Ireland was persuaded by a friend, a non-Christian, to attend a séance. They entered the darkened room where the séance was due to commence and sat among the regular attendees. The Christian girl was very nervous and knew she really shouldn't have come. As the séance was about to start, she prayed quietly to Jesus to protect her. There was a long silence as the medium sat waiting for the spirits to enter the room. As the minutes ticked by he grew impatient. The non-Christian girl turned to her friend and whispered, "This has never happened before." The medium called on the spirits again and muttered impatiently. Finally he said, "There must be a Christian in the room. The spirits can't come until the Christian leaves!" With that the Christian girl jumped up from her seat and ran out the door – quickly followed by her non-Christian friend!



### **Androgyny and Modern Baal Worship**

Before I was saved I used wonder why, in old photos of rural Ireland in the 19<sup>th</sup> century, one sometimes came across a woman in a social setting who looked like a man. This 'woman' had the prominent cheek bones of a man, a high sloping forehead, and strong, widely set eyes. Even though 'she' was obviously a man in woman's clothing, she was portrayed as a woman and accepted as such by those around her.

The worshippers of Baal have continued with the practice of androgyny into modern times. However, since the time of Christ, they have done so mainly in secret. Influential pagan families across Europe continue to transgender at least one of their children as an 'offering' to Baal. This was confirmation to fellow practitioners that the family as a whole was dedicated to Baal.

It is difficult to say how far this extended into the lower stratas of society but there is reason to believe that mercenary peasants – while pretending to be Christian – were sometimes prepared to transgender one of their sons as the price of admission into this exclusive club.

When I took my first job in the 1970s I spoke often with a fellow employee, a woman from the west of Ireland with a somewhat masculine physique. During the course of one conversation, in this instance on feminism and sexuality, she happened to admit that she had been a male at birth but that, while she was still very young, she was subjected to a surgical procedure which changed her gender. This greatly confused her at first but, over the course of her childhood, she became reconciled to her 'female' condition. She claimed she was unsure why her parents did this to her but, with hindsight, I can see why she could not reveal the actual reason.

Given the importance of androgyny to Baal and his followers, there is no doubt that it must still feature in some manner in the lives of the ruling classes, the elite stratum in every society that exercises power, controls wealth, and foments war. Since these people, in the main, have pledged their allegiance to Baal in return for worldly success, they are obliged in many cases to transgender one or more of their children. However the historical evidence is slim, principally because the practice itself is *sub rosa*. While family portraits painted in the Renaissance and thereafter will sometimes show evidence of transgenderism, it is really only possible to compile corroborating evidence from 1890 or so, when the camera came into general use. What is more, the 'window of opportunity' is closing since modern transgenders – people born after 1970 or thereabouts – would seem to have fewer and less pronounced identifying features. Consider Hollywood, for example, which has taken a big leap from Gloria Swanson and Joan Crawford to Jessica Alba and Jaime Pressly.



### **Royal Androgynes**

Europe has always been ruled by a network of very powerful families, most of whom are immensely rich. Some are officially royal, having royal titles, while the rest are connected through a shared ancestral bloodline. However, in their own eyes, they are all royal, possessing in their own estimation genetic, intellectual and spiritual qualities that set them apart from the rest of mankind.

Satan wants to demonstrate to those who worship him that he can do anything that God can do. Just as the LORD prepared a royal bloodline, the house of David, to enable the incarnation of Christ, so Satan has prepared his own 'house' or royal bloodline, the Merovingian, to enable the incarnation of the Antichrist. This false 'Christ' – Satan's version of the Messiah – will deceive the greater part of mankind in the End Time.

As Baal-worshipping Merovingians, these families are obliged to transgender some of their children. Numerous examples could be given but we will confine ourselves to just eight – Queen Margrethe of Denmark (b.1940), Queen Victoria Eugenie of Spain (1887-1969), Princess Auguste of Bavaria (1875-1964), Princess Birgitta of Sweden (b.1937), Queen Louise of Sweden (1889-1965), Princess Helen of Greece and Denmark (1896-1982), Queen Maud of Norway (1869-1938), and Princess Nicholas of Greece and Denmark (1882-1957) [see photos].



**Queen Margrethe of Denmark**



**Queen Victoria Eugenie of Spain**



**Princess Auguste of Bavaria**



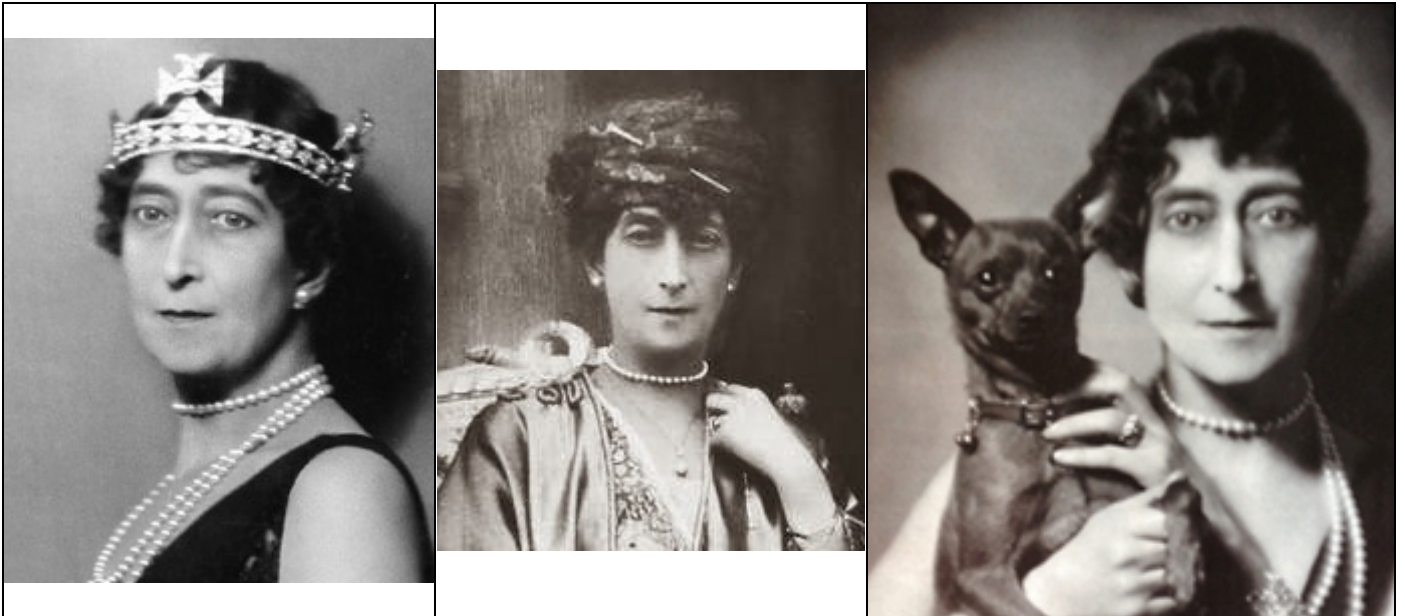
**Princess Birgitta of Sweden**



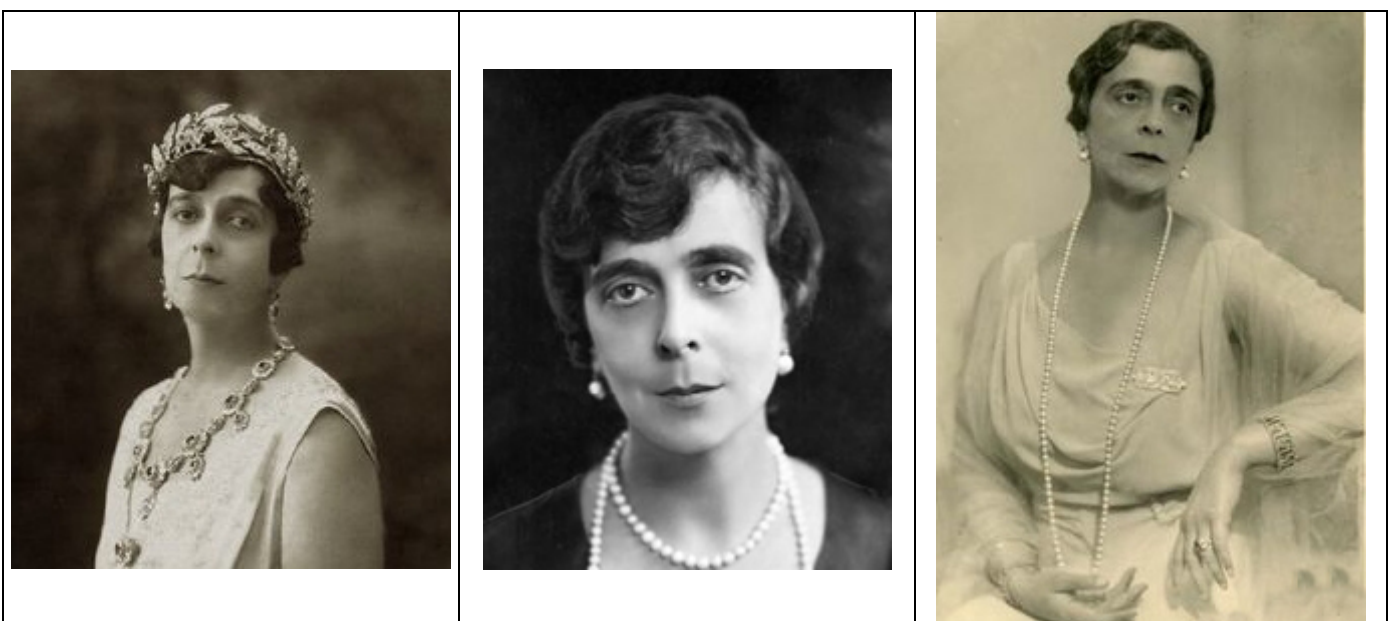
**Queen Louise of Sweden**



**Princess Helen of Greece and Denmark**



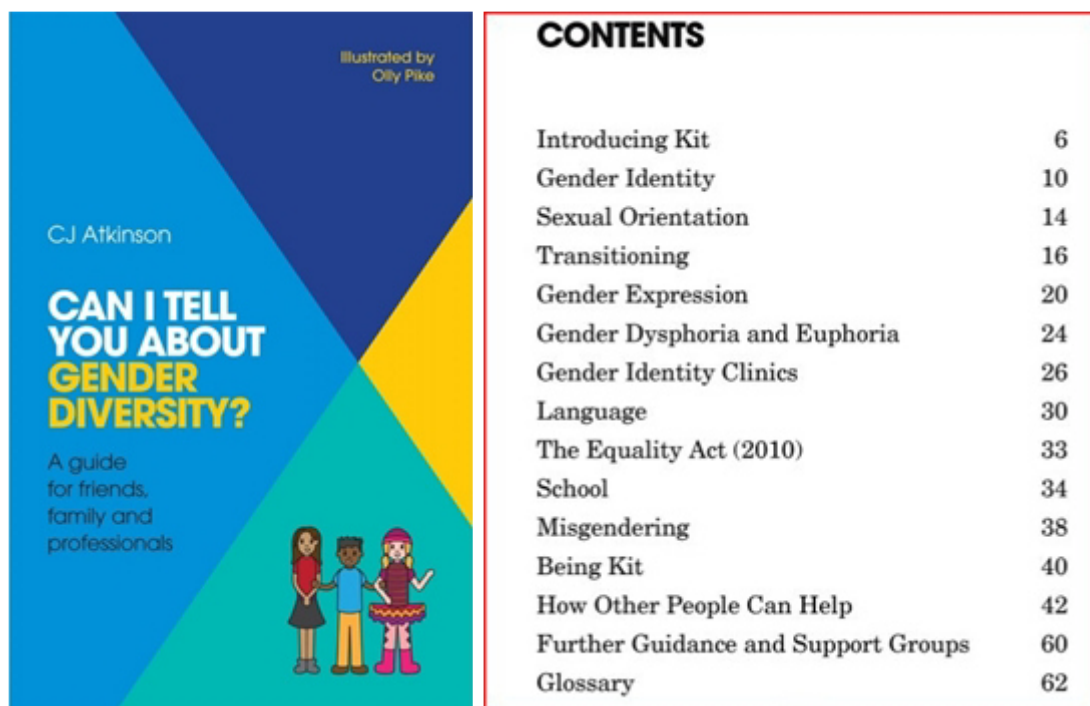
**Queen Maud of Norway**



**Princess Nicholas of Greece and Denmark  
(Grand Duchess Elena Vladimirovna)**

## The Illuminati Program of Universal Gender Confusion

A book on gender identity is being tested in 120 'best practice' schools in the UK. *Can I Tell You About Gender Diversity?* is a fictional account of her planned gender 'reassignment' by a 12-year old girl. She is convinced that she was always 'male' and wants her parents to give her hormone blockers to delay the onset of puberty so that her concerns can be addressed.



Gender dysphoria is, to a very large extent, an illness manufactured by the psychiatric profession. The Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM) – which defines the accepted range of psychiatric illnesses – is being continually expanded to include a number of phony illnesses which have no verifiable empirical basis but which confer even more power on this highly capricious profession. It has long been known that the number of young people who experience serious doubts about the validity of their gender is exceedingly small. On the other hand it is a well-established fact that children are highly suggestible and easily fall prey to false ideas fed to them by someone in authority. An emotionally vulnerable child can readily be made to believe that he (or she) was born in the wrong body. The architects of the New World Order are using the psychiatric profession, the entertainment industry, and the mainstream media to raise mischievous and misleading questions in the minds of children about their gender. David Bowie and other rock stars have been used by the NWO to promote androgyny and instil in young adults the idea that gender is fluid and malleable and that the perceived distinction between male and female is largely subjective. There is no doubt that many pop-stars, such as Bowie and Jagger, were FTM transgenders whose ambiguous sexuality has been exploited by the Ruling Elite to promote gender confusion among young people. (Corresponding MTF equivalents include Madonna and Lady Gaga.)

If one wants to destroy and completely reshape the existing social fabric, then this perverse program of indoctrination is a very clever and very effective way of doing so. The Elite are in thrall to the so-called 'Shining One' known as Satan and are using his strategy of subversion and deception to establish an iron grip over mankind. A population struggling with lust (through pornography and highly suggestive movies, books and television shows) and deeply confused about their own sexuality (through the relentless projection of androgynous images and ideas) will have great difficulty holding together a healthy marriage and raising a secure, well-adjusted family.



### **The British Luciferians**

The Luciferian Elite who control the UK are now pushing hard to subvert school-going children at an early age. Books like *Can I Tell You About Gender Diversity?* are designed to confuse young boys and girls who would never have thought to question their gender. It is a venomous attack on defenseless children, a cynical state-sponsored violation of their sexual integrity. It is also an attack on their parents, many of whom will be subjected to great emotional pain and heartache as their child falls prey to confusing thoughts and pangs of anxiety about his or her gender.

The Luciferians Elite who control Scotland went even further with the Children and Young People (Scotland) Act 2014. This scurrilous piece of legislation provided for the assignment of a 'named person' to every child to oversee his or her development up to age 18. Not only does this challenge the authority and role of the child's parents, but it gives the state unlimited scope to trespass on the privacy of families in their own homes. Named persons will have power to access confidential data on the family and to talk to a child about sensitive, personal matters which would normally be broached only by his/her mother or father. For example, the Named Person could ask a child of seven if he thinks he might be 'gay' or if he feels uncomfortable being a boy.

This is such an astonishing violation of parental rights that it is very hard to understand how the Christian community in Scotland could have allowed this to happen. By the same token, one may ask how the Christian community in Ireland remained silent when the state passed the Gender Recognition Act 2015, which allows anybody aged 18 or over, including married persons, to change the gender recorded on their birth certificate – and to do so without having to present any medical evidence whatever.

## CONCLUSION

Several times in the Bible we find a direct comparison between the End-Times and Sodom. The destruction of four populous cities by flaming sulphur – Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim – is intended to stand throughout the Bible as a stark testimony to all mankind of the wickedness enshrined in man's fallen nature. It also gives dramatic confirmation of the terrible end that awaits all who are determined to persist in their wickedness.

The men of Sodom gathered outside the home of Lot and demanded that he hand over his male guests to be raped. There is no doubt that a deep supernatural darkness hung over those four cities before they were destroyed. Occult practices, sodomy, and androgyny are all connected. Satan uses them like jump leads to energize the minds of men and lure them further into his web of deception.

Remember what Daniel said about the Antichrist:

**"Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women,  
nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all."  
(Daniel 11:37)**

What do women desire? Marriage and a family. And what does androgyny attack? Marriage and the family.

Most of the hit shows on television have transgenders in the leading roles – see our earlier papers on this subject. The same is true of Hollywood movies. Fashion magazines are filled with photos of transgender models. Our children spend hours watching these shows and movies, as do most adults, not realizing that the beautiful 'women' in these seductive roles were male at birth. This in turn is impairing their ability to find natural women attractive. The same is true of leading 'male' stars, many of whom are transgenders, girls who were given male hormones before puberty and who went on to develop very convincing male characteristics.

If our children are attracted by the girly-boys and androgynes of Hollywood, then their sexual sensibilities are being damaged. They will spend much of their adult life striving to find a partner who affects them in the same way, not realizing that they have been wickedly deceived by the magic – and sorcery – of Hollywood:

**"...for thy merchants were the great men of the earth;  
for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived."  
– Revelation 18:23**

---

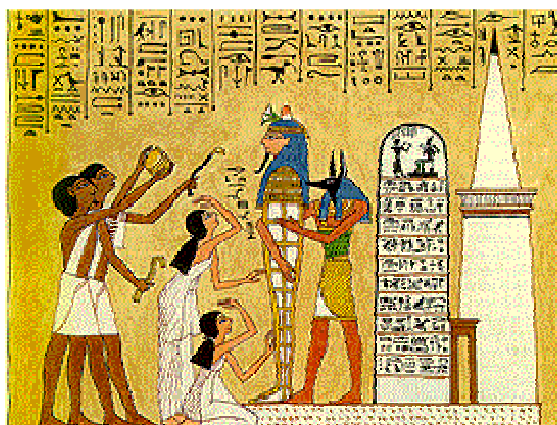
**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
January 18, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# ***Lighthouse Trails* releases a Highly Misleading Tract on the Cult of Freemasonry**

by Jeremy James



Given the extreme nature of the ongoing attack on Biblical Christianity, it is imperative that discernment ministries expose both the full spectrum of the methods being used to undermine the church and the nature of the threat posed by each method.

This should hardly need to be stated, at least where a leading ministry like *Lighthouse Trails* is concerned. However, twice in the past we have found it necessary to draw attention to the highly ambivalent stance taken by this ministry, the first in relation to the role of the Virgin Mary in the Roman Catholic Church (2015) and the second in relation to the scriptural evidence for the deity of Jesus (2016). The tracts on these subjects had major weaknesses and prompted serious questions about a possible link between *Lighthouse Trails* and the Catholic Church.

## **A "revealing look" that reveals little**

The most recent departure from Biblical objectivity, however, is perhaps the most surprising of all. In its latest tract, ***Freemasonry: A Revealing Look at the Spiritual Side*** (2017), we find, not a critical analysis of this subversive occult organization but, in the main, a series of doctrinal quotations from Masonic writings with little or no attempt to expose their intensely anti-Christian implications.

Let's start with the only statements in the entire tract that are clearly critical of Freemasonry, the second of which is found only at the end of the tract, after one has read literally dozens of professions to the contrary by high-ranking Masonic authorities:

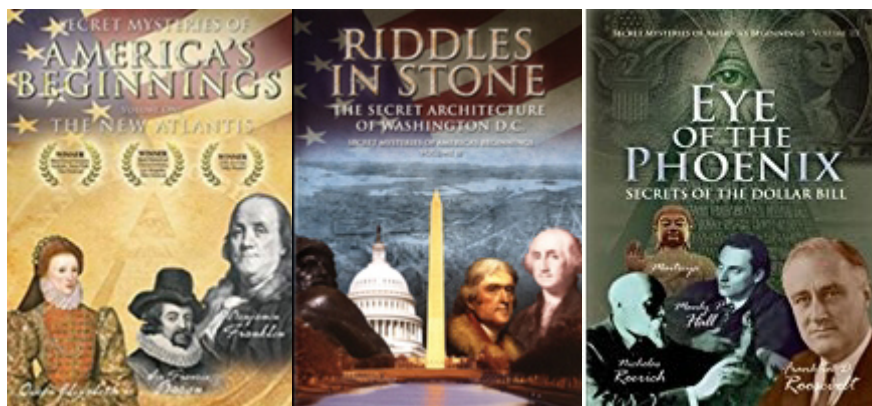
"The Christian man, that is, the person who holds to the exclusivity of Jesus Christ and His grace and mercy – the gift of salvation by faith and not by works, "that any man should boast" – finds himself in contradiction to the secretive-spiritual teachings of the Craft; that man can attain perfection and obtain divinity through the works (rituals and degrees) of the Lodge."

"The man, therefore, who joins Freemasonry under the pretense that "we make good men better" places himself in a most difficult position where man is ascribed to be God and thereby able to perfect himself through his own efforts. We have, in effect, another gospel that excludes the Cross and leaves man to seek after his own devices. Hence, the souls of all involved may be imperiled by a human method that cannot save."

We agree with these statements (even if they are rather insipid) and would welcome many similar and stronger statements throughout the tract – but there are none! The reader is treated instead to a tame introduction to Freemasonry, a beginner's guide to a benign, if somewhat eccentric, religious group.

### **A forensic look at an unbiblical tract**

The tract as a whole reminds us of a 3-DVD set [not by *Lighthouse Trails*] which was released in 2006-2009 – *Secret Mysteries of America's Beginnings*, *Riddles in Stone*, and *Eye of the Phoenix*. While it purported to be a Christian exposé of Freemasonry it was little more than a way of directing Masonic propaganda at unsuspecting Christians:



With an aggregate running time of 8½ hours, almost all of which was devoted to Masonic history and philosophy, they said virtually nothing about the terrible threat that Freemasonry poses to true Christianity or the dark spiritual current that runs through it from beginning to end.


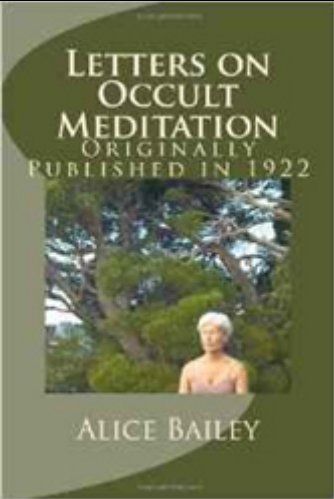
And neither does this tract.

Taking a few statistics, we find that the tract comprises in total around 5400 words, 47 percent of which consist entirely of direct quotations from Masonic literature! These are all cited with virtually no cautionary remarks or critique of any kind. In fact in some instances they are given as though their truth was self-evident. For example, when referring to a work by Foster Bailey, the author of the tract states:

"And Bailey's book, *The Spirit of Masonry*, is devoted to the spiritual endeavor pulsing within the Craft."

What is this if not unqualified approval! To speak of "the spiritual endeavor pulsing within the Craft" is to suggest that it merits our implicit respect and that anyone who would dare to question the integrity of men like Foster Bailey really ought to think again. Of course, the tract fails to mention that Foster Bailey, a leading Theosophist, was the husband of Alice Bailey – one of the foremost occultists and mediums of the 20<sup>th</sup> century – or that Lucis Trust, which published *The Spirit of Freemasonry*, was originally called Lucifer Trust.

Yes, there is a spiritual energy or endeavor "pulsing within the Craft," but it comes from Lucifer, the so-called 'Shining One', the real 'light' of Freemasonry.

	
<p><b>Alice Bailey, wife of Foster Bailey. One of the principal mediums used by the so-called Masters of Wisdom (fallen angels).</b></p>	<p><b>One of several highly influential occult books by Alice Bailey.</b></p>

The tract adopts the traditional non-judgmental way of referring to Freemasonry, calling it either "the Craft" (no fewer than 16 times) or "the Brotherhood." The artful use of these terms serves to reinforce in the reader's mind the idea that Freemasonry is basically a friendly, if somewhat secretive, organization with no ulterior purpose.

### **Freemasonry and Egyptian Magic**

A dozen Masonic authorities are quoted a total of 38 times in the tract, while the Bible is quoted only 9 times. In word-count terms, the Masons get seven times as much text as the Bible. This is on top of the favorable or non-committal comments made here and there throughout the tract.

Foster Bailey is not the only well-known Luciferian quoted in the tract (5 times in all). Manly Hall, quoted 4 times, was a Rosicrucian adept, a prolific author on the supernatural, and widely regarded within the occult community as one of the most 'illuminated' men of the 20<sup>th</sup> century. Hall, in turn, wrote a 25-page introduction to a book by 33<sup>o</sup> degree Mason, Henry C Clausen, called *Your Amazing Mystic Powers* – who in turn is quoted no fewer than seven times in the tract. In the course of his introduction Hall made the following statement: "Let those who would reject the wisdom of antiquity and the vast institutions of the exoteric societies consider the solemn processions to the sovereign Sun."

Freemasonry is a solar cult and, as such, regards the sun as an exalted representation of Lucifer, the so-called Light-bearer. In *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, Hall states:

"When the Mason learns that the key to the warrior on the block is the proper application of the dynamo of living power, he has learned the mystery of his Craft. The seething energies of Lucifer are in his hands and before he may step onward and upward, he must prove his ability to properly apply energy."

Albert Pike, who is quoted 4 times in the tract, was the author of *Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry* (1881), a book that praises Gnosticism to the hilt. It contains a huge amount of esoteric information and shows beyond all doubt that Masonry is a cleverly disguised solar cult rooted in the doctrine and principles of ancient Egyptian religion. This wicked book was scrupulously withheld from public scrutiny until 1975 or thereabouts, around the time the secret works of Theosophy were also made publicly available – at the request of the so-called Masters of Wisdom, the high-ranking fallen angels who work through mediums like Alice Bailey, wife of Foster Bailey.



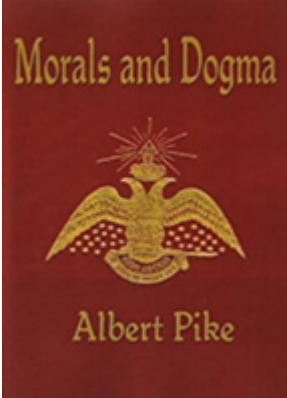

The gods of Freemasonry are the gods of ancient Egypt – Isis, Osiris, Horus, and the rest. At its apex Freemasonry is a virulently anti-Christian religion. The gods that the LORD God of Israel humbled in the plagues of Egypt were the gods or supernatural beings of Freemasonry! The children of Israel were liberated from their Luciferian grip by the LORD God of Israel, and ever since then these 'gods' have been scheming and plotting to re-establish their hold over humanity. Freemasonry is in effect a worldwide program of supernatural enslavement, a vital component in Satan's long-running strategy to usher in the Antichrist.

## The core text of Freemasonry

Misleadingly, the tract claims that Freemasonry has no core text on its teachings:

"...it must be noted that Masonry does not have an authoritative text to offer clarification in the way many religions and some ideologies do...a Masonic scriptural authority does not exist."

However, this is not really the case. Pike himself is generally regarded as the "Pontiff of Luciferian Freemasonry" – to use Arthur Waite's term in *A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and of Cognate Instituted Mysteries: Their Rites, Literature and History*, Volume II, 1970, p.253. In practice Pike's *Morals and Dogma* is the handbook and key reference for high-level Masons. According to Jim Shaw, a former 33<sup>rd</sup> degree Mason who exposed the true nature of the cult in 1988, it was the basic text of Freemasonry: "We were told that it was the source book for Freemasonry and its meaning. We were also told that it must never leave our possession, and that arrangements must be made so that upon our deaths it would be returned..."

	
<b><i>Morals and Dogma</i> by Albert Pike, regarded by Masons as their core text.</b>	<b>Albert Pike, the 'Pontiff of Luciferian Freemasonry' – A E Waite</b>

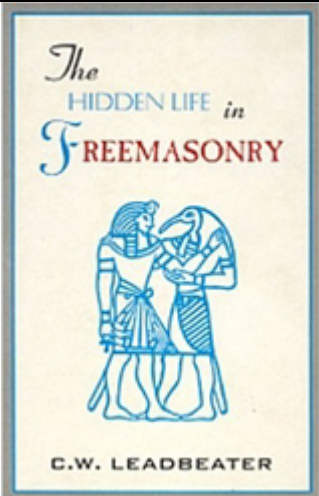

## High-level Masons and the Fallen Angels

It is not generally known that high-level Masons try to obtain power and illumination through the fallen angels. Many also try to 'attach' themselves to one or more angelic beings – the fallen angels – in order to advance further along the path of perfection. Given the true nature of their 'religion' and the status granted to a book like *Morals and Dogma*, this dangerous obsession with the supernatural is hardly surprising.

In *The Hidden Life in Freemasonry*, C W Leadbeater states, with reference to Masons of the 33<sup>rd</sup> Degree:

"The 33<sup>o</sup> gives two such splendid fellow-workers – spirits of gigantic size...splendid beyond all words...most of all they convey a sense of irresistible, though benevolent, power..."

The Bible utterly condemns communication of any kind with the 'gods' or fallen angels. Disturbingly, Freemasons at this level are going even further and trying to obtain "amazing mystic powers" – as Clausen put it.

	
<p><b>Leadbeater's book, <i>The Hidden Life in Freemasonry</i>. Note the Egyptian gods on the cover.</b></p>	<p><b>C W Leadbeater (1854-1934). Leadbeater was a predatory pedophile.</b></p>

### **Further evidence that the Tract is a sham**

The tract is misleading in the extreme. The wicked depths of Freemasonry are glossed over and senior Masonic insiders are instead given free rein to set out their wares. This could give the impression that this ancient cult was nothing more than an eccentric anomaly in our modern world. Having read the tract, a Christian who did not know the real story could easily come away believing that Freemasonry posed no real threat to Biblical Christianity.

If *Lighthouse Trails* was sincerely offering "a revealing look" at Freemasonry, it should at least have reproduced the following startling quotation by Albert Pike from *Morals and Dogma*:

"Lucifer, the Light-bearer! Strange and mysterious name to give to the Spirit of Darkness! Lucifer, the Son of the Morning! Is it he who bears the Light, and with its splendors intolerable, blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish souls? Doubt it not!"

Instead we are given a string of quotations which, in the absence of any critical exposition, are more likely to pollute than enlighten the minds of unwary readers.

Over the following pages we will examine several of the quotations given in the tract to illustrate what we mean. We'll start with two by Clausen and Mackey, respectively:

"[T]he One Supreme God has been known by many names to many races of men. The Sumerians, the Egyptians, the Medes and Persians, the Hebrew Kabalists, the Druids and Norsemen, the Brahmans, the Moslems, the Buddhists and the North American Indians all believed in God as the One Supreme Ruler and Creator of the Universe. This belief, held by the earliest guilds of operative masonry nearly six thousand years ago, is the same belief held by modern Freemasonry today." – Henry Clausen

TO ALL GODLY PEOPLE  
in the Citie of  
LONDON.

**H**AVING thought it needful to warn you of the Mischiefs and Evils practised in the Sight of GOD by those called Freed Mafons, I say take Care lest their Ceremonies and secret Swearings take hold of you; and be wary that none cause you to err from Godliness. For this devilish Sect of Men are Meeters in secret which swear against all without their Following. They are the Anti Christ which was to come leading Men from Fear of GOD. For how should Men meet in secret Places and with secret Signs taking Care that none observe them to do the work of GOD; are not these the Ways of Evil-doers?

Knowing how that GOD observeth privily them that sit in Darknes they shall be smitten and the Secrets of their Hearts layed bare. Mingle not among this corrupt People lest you be found so at the World's Conflagration.

---

Set forth as a Warning to this Christian Generation by  
*M. Winter*, and Printed by *R. Sare* at Gray's  
Inn-gate, in *Holbourn*.

1698.

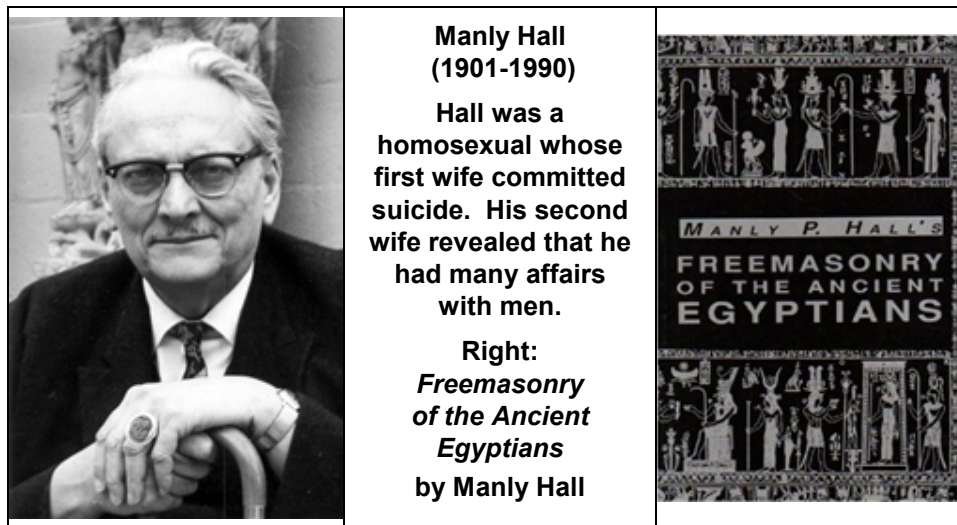
Note: The character 'f' should be read as the letter 's'.

**One of the earliest Christian tracts to warn about Freemasonry.  
It was published and circulated in London in 1698, shortly  
before the 'official' foundation of Freemasonry in 1717.**

**Thank the LORD for men like Mr Winter!**

"The truth is, that Masonry is undoubtedly a religious institution – its religion being of that universal kind in which all men agree, and which, handed down through a long succession of ages, from that ancient priesthood who first taught it, embraced the great tenets of the existence of God and the immortality of the soul." – Albert Mackey

The tract passes over these outrageous claims without comment! The two quotations tell us that Freemasonry is a universal religion, claiming to be six thousand years old, to originate in an ancient priesthood, and that its god is worshipped by all pagan religions.



## The False 'Light' of Freemasonry

Masonic writings rattle on endlessly about the 'Light' but they never identify that light with Christ! Jesus himself warned of this when he said:

**"The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single,  
thy whole body shall be full of light. But if thine eye be evil,  
thy whole body shall be full of darkness.  
If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness,  
how great is that darkness!"  
(Matthew 6:22-23)**

When he published his highly controversial exposé of Freemasonry in the UK in 1952, Walton Hannah called it *Darkness Visible*.



The following quotations, both of which are in the tract, prove that the light of Masonry has nothing whatever to do with the Light of Christianity:

"The Holy Bible, Square, and Compasses, are not only styled the Great Lights of Masonry, but they are also technically called the Furniture of the Lodge...The Bible is an indispensable part of the furniture of a Christian Lodge, only because it is the sacred book of the Christian religion. The Hebrew Pentateuch in a Hebrew Lodge, and the Koran in a Mohammedan one, belong on the Altar; and one of these, and the Square and Compass, properly understood, are the Great Lights by which a Mason must walk and work." – Albert Pike

"No true Mason is creed-bound. He realizes with the divine illumination of his lodge that as a Mason his religion must be universal: Christ, Buddha or Mohammed, the name means little, for he recognizes only the light and not the bearer. He worships at every shrine, bows before every altar, whether in temple, mosque or cathedral, realizing with his truer understanding the oneness of all spiritual truth." – Manly Hall

Pike is telling us that the Masonic religion has three 'Great Lights' – the square (and its symbolism), the compass (and its symbolism), and the "sacred book" of the nation where the lodge is located. As he says, the Bible is a light "only" because it is the sacred book of the Christian religion". If the lodge is in a Muslim country, the Koran takes the place of the Bible. In other words, according to Freemasonry, the Koran is on a par with the Bible and conveys the same "light" as the Bible.

Hall confirms that the "light" and the "bearer" are entirely separate. The bearer does not matter and the name of Christ "means little". Since he is concerned only with the light and not with Christ, the Mason can worship at any altar or in any mosque. Since he understands "the oneness of all spiritual truth" he is far more mature than the naïve Christian who thinks truth is found only in the Bible.

	<p><b>Masons revere the obelisk and place it in ritually important locations.</b></p> <p><b>In Egyptian magic it symbolizes the erect phallus of Osiris and is believed to be a conduit for supernatural power. Isis impregnated herself on the corpse of Osiris and went on to bear the infant Horus, a reincarnation of Osiris.</b></p> <p><b>Isis, Osiris and Horus are the trinity of high-level Freemasonry.</b></p>	 <p><b>The Washington Monument.</b></p> <p><b>The symbolic phallus of an ancient Egyptian sun god towers over the capital city of the United States.</b></p>
<p><b>The obelisk has an almost sacred significance in Freemasonry. The <i>asherah</i> or pagan pillars of the Bible were utterly condemned by God. The obelisks of ancient Egypt were a major category of <i>asherah</i>. As the second Book of Kings records, godly king Josiah went throughout the land of Judah destroying these vile objects.</b></p>		

From these and other quotations in the tract we can see that Freemasonry claims to be the one universal religion, the one which all mankind will ultimately adopt: "[Masonry] is the universal, eternal, immutable religion" (Albert Pike); it provides "all that is necessary for the formulation of a universal religion" (Foster Bailey); and "Thus, and thus only, can we furnish to the world at large a common base upon which all civilized mankind may unite" (Melvin Johnson). Freemasonry dismisses Christ as a mere "reformer" or "teacher of morality" (Pike) and only one of many "light bearers", having the same spiritual standing as Buddha, Mohammed, Confucius, or Zoroaster. In short, it completely rejects the deity of Christ and his divine Sonship.

In doing so it rejects the Light.

### **Freemasonry also rejects the God of Jacob**

Not only does it reject Jesus Christ as the only begotten Son of God, but it rejects the LORD God of Israel as the One True God. Consider the following quotations from the tract:

"Masonry requires only a belief in the Supreme Architect of the universe." – Albert Mackey

"All wise men acknowledge His authority. In his private devotions a Mason will pray to Jehovah, Mohammed, Allah, Jesus, or the Deity of his choice. In a Masonic Lodge, however, the Mason will find the name of his Deity within the Great Architect of the Universe." – Allen Roberts

"Masonry, around whose altars the Christian, the Hebrew, the Moslem, the Brahmin, the followers of Confucius and Zoroaster, can assemble as brethren and unite in prayer to the one God who is above all the Baalim." – Albert Pike

As Roberts says, the Mason will find the name of Yahweh "within the Great Architect of the Universe" but he may not refer to Yahweh by name while attending the lodge. Equally, as Pike says, a Hindu or a Muslim is praying to his god when he prays to the Great Architect of the Universe. When Allah and the pagan gods of Hinduism are assimilated by one supreme deity, a deity which assimilates Yahweh in the same way, then obviously these Masonic authorities are no longer describing the LORD God of the Bible but another being entirely, one that transcends and absorbs all other deities.

Freemasons in the lower ranks or degrees are taught to refer to God as 'The Great Architect of the Universe', a bogus epithet designed to confuse and mislead them, while influential members in the higher degrees know and honor the 'Great Architect' in a more revealing occult form, namely Osiris or Lucifer.

In his book, *The Brotherhood*, which was published in 1984, Stephen Knight, an investigative journalist, revealed the transitional name that Freemasonry uses to draw its gullible members closer to Lucifer. That name is Jabulon, a conflation of the names Jahweh, Baal, and On. Baal, of course, is the sworn enemy of the God of Jacob, while On is both a name for Osiris/Lucifer and the Hebrew name for Heliopolis, the principal center of sun worship in ancient Egypt. For revealing this important secret, which is pivotal to the cult of Freemasonry, Stephen Knight was murdered in 1985 at the age of 34.




## Initiation into Darkness

By now it ought to be manifestly plain that the *Lighthouse Trails* tract is seriously deficient. Freemasonry is a dangerous, Christ-denying cult, it utterly rejects Biblical truth, it loathes the LORD God of Israel, and it replaces the light of Christ with the dark 'light' of Lucifer. It should also be obvious that Freemasonry has been very cleverly designed by the wicked magicians of Babylon to deceive most of its members into thinking that it "makes good men better", when in reality it blights and corrupts both the mind and heart of its adherents. This does not occur gradually but begins in earnest the very hour that they enter the lodge and are inducted into the first degree, that of Entered Apprentice:

[Regarding the Entered Apprentice Degree] "You have entered a new world. Symbolically and spiritually you have been reborn." – Allen Roberts

"The Ceremony of our first degree, then, is a swift and comprehensive portrayal of the entrance of all men into, first, physical life, and second, into spiritual life; and as we extend congratulations when a child is born into the world, so also we receive with acclamation the candidate for Masonry who, symbolically, is seeking his spiritual rebirth." – W L Wilmshurst

This is pure blasphemy. The candidate is led to believe that, upon his initiation into Freemasonry, he is born again! How can *Lighthouse Trails* blithely quote passages like these and not condemn them with the utmost vigor? How can they step back and invite leading Masons to speak freely, "in their own words" as the tract says, about a rite of initiation that has dreadful spiritual implications for professing Christians?

	<p><b><i>Duncan's Ritual and Monitor of Freemasonry</i></b></p> <p><b>Entered Apprentice, or First Degree</b></p> <p><b>Representation of the candidate "duly and truly prepared for the First Degree in Masonry."</b></p> <p><b>The candidate is instructed as follows:</b></p> <p><b>"Mr. [name], you will take off your coat, shoes, and stockings, also your vest and cravat; and now your pantaloons; here is a pair of drawers for you. You will now slip your left arm out of your shirt-sleeve, and put it through the bosom of your shirt, that your arm and breast may be naked."</b></p> <p><b>'The Deacon now ties a handkerchief or hoodwink over his eyes, places a slipper on his right foot, and afterwards puts a rope, called a cable-tow, once round his neck, letting it drag behind.'</b></p>
---	--

In the course of this ritual, the candidate binds himself in perpetuity to hold in reverence and never to reveal any of the "hidden mysteries" of Freemasonry. His sworn commitment includes the following solemn oath:

All this I most solemnly, sincerely promise and swear, with a firm and steadfast resolution to perform the same, without any mental reservation or secret evasion of mind whatever, binding myself under no less penalty than that of having my throat cut across, my tongue torn out by its roots, and my body buried in the rough sands of the sea, at low-water mark, where the tide ebbs and flows twice in twenty-four hours, should I ever knowingly violate this my Entered Apprentice obligation. So help me God, and keep me steadfast in the due performance of the same.

By granting to others – under oath – the right to end his life, he has broken the Sixth Commandment. Since this is a right that God alone possesses, he has rejected the sovereignty of God. He has also handed to men – in reality, Satan – a power that is not rightfully theirs. He has also broken the Third Commandment by taking the name of God in vain and implicating Him in an oath of self-destruction. In addition, by swearing his oath on two idolatrous objects, the Masonic square and compass, he has broken the Second Commandment.

Satan is subtle. Many professing Christians take this oath and miss entirely the wickedness behind it. Once taken, it works away in their minds and hearts, drawing them ever further from the "still, small voice" of God and inducing a hardness of heart that blinds them to Biblical truth. The blindfold they wear during this pagan initiation is an ironic emblem of the state they are about to enter. Indeed, they are 'born again' but into a life blighted by a darkness they hardly understand.

Thereafter the newly inducted Mason is a captive soul, effectually severed from his Christian past, and taught thereafter to believe that man is a god.



**Masons wearing their lambskin aprons.  
They are told the lambskin is a symbol of 'innocence', when  
in reality it is a blasphemous mockery of the Lamb.**

## **The Original Lie**

The tract actually gives the following quotation twice:

"It is far more important that men should strive to become Christs than that they should believe that Jesus was Christ...Jesus is no less Divine because all men may reach the same Divine perfection." – J D Buck

It equates the divinity of Christ with a divinity which they believe is hidden within man and which Masonry alone can uncover. This is possibly the greatest lie peddled by sects and cults throughout history, the false promise made by Satan when he tempted Eve – "ye shall be as gods"!

The tract itself has several quotes which make the same claim, including "Man is a god in the making" [Manly Hall], "the recovery of man's hidden divinity" [Foster Bailey], and the "repetitious reminder that man is divine" [Steinmetz].

Freemasonry rejects the divinity of Christ by claiming that all men are 'Christ' but have not yet come to the realization of this great truth. The New Age movement makes the same claim, as does Theosophy, the various branches of Gnosticism, and most of the pagan religions.

Isaiah sets out the stark contrast between the two world religions – for there are only two:

"[10] Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. [11] Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow." (Isaiah 50:10-11)

Verse 10 describes Biblical Christianity, while verse 11 describes the countless false teachings, such as Freemasonry, which claim that man can walk in the light of his own fire. He can kindle all the sparks he wants, but he is fooling himself. Unless he repents and puts his trust in Christ, he is lost!

### **A subversive Christ-denying cult**

Freemasonry is one of the most dangerous teachings on earth today because it takes the tenets and doctrines of eastern religion and decks them out in Christian-type livery. Man in his fallen state is a fool, and fools turn to Freemasonry in the false belief that they can 'remain' a Christian while embracing a secret pagan philosophy. He refuses to believe it is a Christ-denying cult that will ultimately destroy him.



**Masonic 'working tools' for ritual and symbolic use.**

He trots home after his various lodge meetings and ceremonies with the paraphernalia of Freemasonry, his gavel and trestle board, level and plumb, his square and compass, his 24-inch ruler and his ceremonial lambskin apron. He actually believes these idiotic charms will help him become one of the illuminated adepts, when in reality they are all part of a wicked system of idolatry that has been cunningly contrived to beguile and enslave the souls of men.

## CONCLUSION

*Lighthouse Trails* should withdraw this wretched tract and issue in its stead a clear, unambiguous and emphatic statement about the true nature of Freemasonry. The new tract should highlight the stark fact that its teachings are steeped in wickedness, that the outer trappings of Freemasonry are designed to deceive the unwary, and that anyone who takes even the First Degree has entered into an agreement with Satan himself. The reader should be left in no doubt that Bible-believing Christians should have nothing whatever to do with Freemasonry or those who uphold it. It should be abundantly clear to all who read the new tract that Freemasonry is nothing but occult and pagan doctrine mixed with eastern mysticism, and that behind the ceremony and symbolism it is intensely hostile to true Biblical Christianity.

Incredibly, the existing tract lists 11 books, all by high-ranking Freemasons, but it does not refer the reader to even one book dealing with the lies and deception of Freemasonry or its toxic, Christ-denying philosophy. The new tract should recommend several works of this kind, such as *Hidden Secrets of Masonry* by Cathy Burns, *Masonry: Beyond the Light* by Bill Schnoebelen, and *The Deadly Deception* by Jim Shaw and Tom McKenney.

---

**"For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup,  
and the wine is red; it is full of mixture;  
and he poureth out of the same: but the  
dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth  
shall wring them out, and drink them.  
But I will declare for ever; I will  
sing praises to the God of Jacob."  
– Psalm 75**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
January 24, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# The Pope's Worldwide Network of Supernatural Doors

by Jeremy James



---

Born-again, Bible-believing Christians need to understand the goals and methods of the Catholic Church. A hundred years ago, honest pastors and preachers were constantly reminding believers of the threat posed by Rome and the dark determination with which she pursued her purpose. Alas, most of their counterparts today are abysmally ignorant of this threat and are blithely imbibing every sweet word she utters.

## **The so-called "absurd dichotomy"**

Even when she takes off her mask for a moment and reveals her real agenda, they remain fast asleep. How many took heed of this startling statement by Pope Francis in May, 2103?

"It's an absurd dichotomy to think one can live with Jesus, but without the Church, to follow Jesus outside the Church, to love Jesus and not the Church."

This was not an interpretation of his own, but a basic Catholic doctrine. He was actually quoting the words of Pope Paul VI. The teaching itself is summed up in the Latin phrase: "Extra ecclesiam nulla salus" – "Outside the church – the Roman Catholic Church! – there is no salvation."

The Pope of Rome was actually asserting, in the hearing of Christians everywhere, that the Church of Rome "is necessary for salvation."

The *Catholic Catechism* defines this doctrine as follows:

**846** ...[Christ] himself explicitly asserted...the necessity of the Church which men enter through Baptism as through a door. Hence they could not be saved who, knowing that the Catholic Church was founded as necessary by God through Christ, would refuse either to enter it or to remain in it. *[emphasis added]*

It then goes on to make a further remarkable statement:

**847** This affirmation is not aimed at those who, through no fault of their own, do not know Christ and his Church:

Those who, through no fault of their own, do not know the Gospel of Christ or his Church, but who nevertheless seek God with a sincere heart, and, moved by grace, try in their actions to do his will as they know it through the dictates of their conscience – those too may achieve eternal salvation.

This says that anyone who seeks God "with a sincere heart" but who has never heard the gospel or become a Catholic can be saved. On several occasions the Pope himself has confirmed that this is precisely what it means. We know this doctrine as 'universalism', the belief that all 'good' men and women will be saved, including those who know nothing of Christ or the gospel, or, having heard the gospel, did not come to faith.

We need to consider this in conjunction with the claim in paragraph **846** that the Roman Catholic Church is the only true Christian church. It is clear that these two paragraphs, **846** and **847**, are intended to constitute a single consistent doctrinal position. One does not conflict with the other. Thus we can see that Rome is claiming that all 'good' souls will come to salvation except professing Christians who insist on remaining outside the Catholic Church.

As we all know, there is only one group of people on earth who are likely to fall into this category, namely born-again believers!



The title 'Pontiff' comes from Pontifex Maximus (sometimes shortened to 'Pont Max'). It means 'the Greatest Bridge-builder'. As Pontifex Maximus, the Pope claims to be the only person who can build a bridge between man and God. In ancient times the Roman Emperor, Caesar Augustus, appointed himself to the office of Pontifex Maximus, the supreme head of all religions. It was possible under Roman rule to practice any religion, provided one swore allegiance to the Pont Max. When they refused to do so, the early Christians were persecuted and killed. End Time believers will likely be hunted down on a similar pretext.

## The Target Group

As we have noted in previous papers, the Devil does not care what religion a person belongs to, or whether he belongs to any, as long as he is not a born-again believer. From his perspective, these people are the real enemy. Anyone who has access to the throne of God through prayer is capable of doing immense damage to his cause. What is more, by praying in the wonderful name of Jesus, a true believer has the spiritual authority to drive out demons!

The Devil doesn't care about those who "seek God with a sincere heart" – he already owns those people. He is concerned only with those who trust in the blood of Christ.

How many practising Hindus can obstruct his path? Not one. How many practising Buddhists? Not one. How many practising Moslems? Not one. How many practising Catholics? Not one. How many born-again Christians? All of them. And they can do so, not because they have any special merit, but simply because they trust in Jesus and only in Jesus. Many of them are deeply flawed, humanly speaking, but they know that Satan is thwarted only by their faith in the blood of Christ which allows them to approach the throne of God in prayer and make their supplication.

Satan hates these people and is using paragraphs **846** and **847** of the *Catholic Catechism* to mark them out for destruction in his End Time campaign. [The full text of these paragraphs may be found in **Appendix A.**]



Vatican commemorative coin, 2008, describing  
Pope Benedict XVI as Pontifex Maximus

## Rome is teaching a very cunning lie

The Catholic Church is teaching a very cunning lie. The doctrine expressed in **845-847** of her Catechism is in principle granting salvation and eternal life to everyone on earth, even Hindus, Buddhists, and Moslems, but not born-again Christians. When all professing churches have gone down the path of Ecumenism (and many already have), born-again believers will be the only ones left to whom the words "they could not be saved" would apply.

This may well serve as the defining doctrine and cornerstone of the coming One World Religion. In order to achieve its goal, however, the Papacy will need a practical way, or possibly a number of practical ways, to mark out its own in a more public or manifest fashion.

If we look more closely at the statement in **846** we will notice that it refers to a door: "He [Christ] himself explicitly asserted the necessity of faith and Baptism, and thereby affirmed at the same time the necessity of the Church which men enter through Baptism as through a door."

Of course, this is blatantly false since the Bible teaches that we are saved by faith alone, with baptism coming thereafter as a visible witness of our regenerated state. Rome, however, has welded salvation and baptism together to form an indivisible unit, and then redefined baptism as a rite of admission into the Catholic Church. By doing this she has replaced the gospel with a cynical counterfeit – the famous Treasury of Grace or "treasury of the satisfactions of Christ and the saints" [1471] – and made membership of the Catholic Church an essential prerequisite for salvation.

By entering the Catholic Church through her rite of baptism one passes through a supernatural door. This basic idea – the supernatural door – is now being exploited by Rome in a more general sense to characterize or typify her members.



The archetypal door for this purpose is the *Porta Sancta* in St Peter's Basilica in Rome. It represents in visible form the power which the Papacy claims to exercise over all mankind. It is surmounted with the Papal Keys (*see photo*) and comprises sixteen bronze panels depicting scenes from the Bible, mainly from the life of Christ.

The Pope claims to be the Vicar of Christ on earth and to embody the prerogatives of deity. Before him every knee must bow – which is precisely what every ruler of the earth, every king, prince and dignitary, is expected to do.

### ***Extraordinary Jubilee***

The significance of this door becomes apparent only during the so-called *Jubilee of Mercy*. This is ordinarily celebrated over a 12-month period every 25 years, the last of which fell in the year 2000, but in 2015 the Pope declared for the first time an Extraordinary Jubilee of Mercy. This meant it was chosen entirely at his discretion, without reference to the 25-year cycle.

According to his official declaration in April, 2015, this Jubilee Year would commence ("open") on 8 December 2015 and terminate ("close") on 20 November 2016. At the end of his declaration, he stated: "In this Jubilee Year, may the Church echo the word of God that resounds strong and clear as a message and a sign of pardon, strength, aid, and love. May she never tire of extending mercy, and be ever patient in offering compassion and comfort." [*Misericordiae Vultus*]

Before discussing the door itself, we should note how the Papal Bull ascribes to the Roman Catholic Church ("she") the power to bestow supernatural mercy, which we know is something that only God can do. Reference is made to this female religious entity whenever the Pope makes a pronouncement of doctrinal importance. *She* is not the true church, the totality of all born-again believers, but something entirely different, a supernatural presence which seemingly permeates the temporal activities of the Catholic Church. As a personality, she is usually described generically as a 'Mother' (the Mother Church) or identified with the Virgin Mary (the goddess of Romanism). As the same Papal Bull says: "Let us address her in the words of the *Salve Regina*, a prayer ever ancient and ever new, so that she may never tire of turning her merciful eyes upon us..."

### ***The Door of Mercy***

In a Jubilee of Mercy, a so-called Holy Year, the Pope opens the *Porta Sancta* in St Peter's Basilica. This is normally locked at all times and sealed from the inside. The photo below (*on left*) shows the same door from the inside, where the entire portal is concealed behind a façade of masonry. This is removed just before the ceremony, when the Pope opens the door from the outside (*see photo below*):



In his formal declaration the Pope said: "I will have the joy of opening the Holy Door on the Solemnity of the Immaculate Conception. On that day, the Holy Door will become a *Door of Mercy* through which anyone who enters will experience the love of God who consoles, pardons, and instils hope." So, here **again** we see a close identification of the Virgin Mary with the mercy of God – the doctrine of the Immaculate Conception teaches that she herself was conceived without sin.

### **Portal or bridge to the supernatural**

The 'faithful' who passed through the *Door of Mercy* (or similar doors in other parts of the world) between 8 December 2015 and 20 November 2016 – probably numbering tens of millions – could earn **indulgences**, a Catholic doctrine which claims that the effects of sin can be off-set by certain meritorious acts and one's suffering after death reduced accordingly. So, any Catholic who made a 'pilgrimage' to Rome and passed through the *Door of Mercy* would not be required to spend quite so long in the afterlife state known as purgatory.



**A Catholic bishop in Boston uses a ritual hammer to knock three times on a Holy Door on 13 December 2015.**

The Catholic Church teaches that Christ did not do enough on Calvary to grant eternal life to anyone. Rather, he set up a 'Treasury of Grace' from which the individual draws down a measured amount in accordance with his 'good' deeds, along with his participation in the 'sacraments' approved by Rome. Since virtually no-one is guaranteed to garner enough grace by this means to off-set his burden of sin, Catholics are taught to expect to spend a certain – indeterminate – period of time in a temporary hell known as purgatory. This, in essence, is the mock gospel taught by Rome, a blasphemous perversion of God's infinite mercy.

### **What is an indulgence?**

"An indulgence is a remission before God of the temporal punishment due to sins whose guilt has already been forgiven, which the faithful Christian who is duly disposed gains under certain prescribed conditions through the action of the Church which, as the minister of redemption, dispenses and applies with authority the treasury of the satisfactions of Christ and the saints." – paragraph 1471 of the *Catholic Catechism*

This is pagan in the extreme, but Catholics on the whole don't seem to mind. As they see it, if this ceremony and all that it entails has Papal approval, then it must be alright. Only born-again Christians, who have a personal relationship with Christ and who believe God's Word, can see it for what it is.

There is probably no rite or ritual in the Catholic calendar that better exemplifies the Babylonian core of Romanism than the abomination known as *The Door of Mercy*.

Until recently, during the opening ceremony, the Pope knocked on the door three times with a silver hammer. However, this practice seems to have been discontinued, probably because the occult symbolism was too obvious.

## CONCLUSION

If the coming One World Religion is to spread and take root, it will need many such doors. The Pope got around this difficulty by authorizing the temporary creation of a similar 'holy door' in every Catholic diocese throughout the world during the Extraordinary Jubilee of Mercy! [See **Appendix B**]

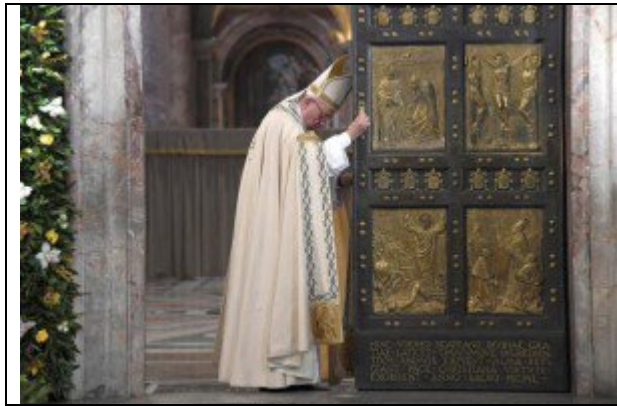
This effectively created a temporary worldwide network of over **2,800 supernatural doors**. These were in addition to the forty or so portals that have been designated permanently by canon law as 'Holy Doors'.



**The gates of hell? A troubling foretaste of what lies ahead.**

Viewed as symbols, doors and portals are important in the occult and ritual magic, creating a temporary conduit through which demons can enter.

Are Christians not horrified that any world leader would dare to open a door to the supernatural? Or that any fallen sinner would claim to have the divine right to grant or withhold mercy? Or that any religious leader, even the most outrageously pagan, would have the audacity to open a worldwide network of magic doors?



**Pope Francis closes  
the supernatural door  
in St Peter's Basilica  
on 20 November  
2016.**

It defies belief, yet Vatican apologists call it 'Christianity'! The arrogance is staggering.

Sometimes professing Christians ask how the Antichrist will succeed in deceiving the whole world. They imagine it will be a very difficult task. But are they serious? Look at the Roman Catholic Church! It is led by a man who calls himself the Pontifex Maximus, 'the Greatest Bridge-builder', who claims to have the power to open a supernatural door! He believes he can dispense mercy wherever and whenever he chooses, to cut off access to 'mercy' at his discretion, and who is even prepared to do with chilling solemnity by sealing the door with masonry.

The professing church today is steeped in apostasy. **Appendix C** shows just some of the Evangelical leaders who have travelled to Rome for an audience with this man. These people are all part of the One World Church movement, the great ecumenical deception spearheaded by Rome.

When professing evangelicals fraternize with Rome by participating in an ecumenical service or preach the same *Alpha* gospel that Rome uses, they have already travelled a long way down the road that leads to the False Messiah and his evil herald, the False Prophet.

---

**"O God, how long shall the adversary reproach?  
shall the enemy blaspheme Thy name forever?...  
For God is my King of old, working salvation  
in the midst of the earth....  
Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult  
of those that rise up against Thee  
increaseth continually."  
- Psalm 74**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
January 31, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## APPENDIX A

### **The *Catholic Catechism* defines the Roman Catholic Church as the Only True Church**

[The following is extracted from the official *Catholic Catechism*]

---

**845** ...The Church is the place where humanity must rediscover its unity and salvation. The Church is "the world reconciled." ...According to another image dear to the Church Fathers, she is prefigured by Noah's ark, which alone saves from the flood.

**846** How are we to understand this affirmation, often repeated by the Church Fathers? Reformulated positively, it means that all salvation comes from Christ the Head through the Church which is his Body:

Basing itself on Scripture and Tradition, the Council teaches that the Church, a pilgrim now on earth, is necessary for salvation: the one Christ is the mediator and the way of salvation; he is present to us in his body which is the Church. He himself explicitly asserted the necessity of faith and Baptism, and thereby affirmed at the same time the necessity of the Church which men enter through Baptism as through a door. Hence they could not be saved who, knowing that the Catholic Church was founded as necessary by God through Christ, would refuse either to enter it or to remain in it.

**847** This affirmation is not aimed at those who, through no fault of their own, do not know Christ and his Church:

Those who, through no fault of their own, do not know the Gospel of Christ or his Church, but who nevertheless seek God with a sincere heart, and, moved by grace, try in their actions to do his will as they know it through the dictates of their conscience – those too may achieve eternal salvation.

## APPENDIX B

### Examples of Holy Doors of Mercy around the World 2015-2016

Since each Catholic diocese had a designated door of mercy, there were over **2,800** of these supernatural doors around the world during the period. Most were closed (and their 'mercy' terminated) by end 2016.

			
Los Angeles	Austin	Orlando	
			
Argentina	Australia	Brazil	
			
Canada	Ecuador	England	Ireland



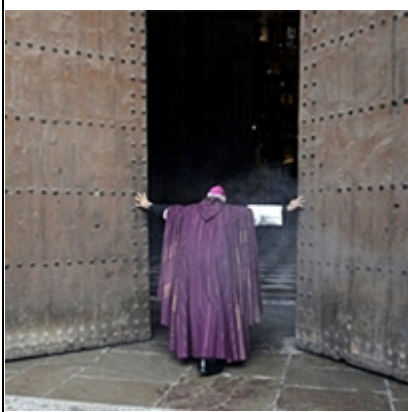
France



Germany



The Philippines



Spain



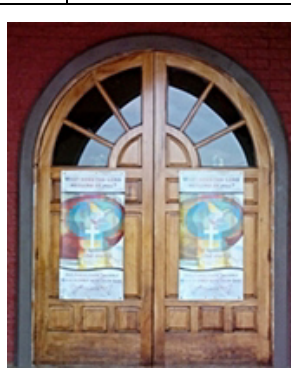
Sri Lanka



Panama



Nigeria



Trinidad & Tobago



Poland



Mexico



Kenya



Portugal

## APPENDIX C

### Leading Evangelicals pay homage to the Pope



**Benny Hinn**



**Chuck Colson**



**Billy Graham**



**Geoff Tunnicliffe**



**Timothy George**



**James Robison**



**Bobby Gruenewald**



**Kenneth Copeland**



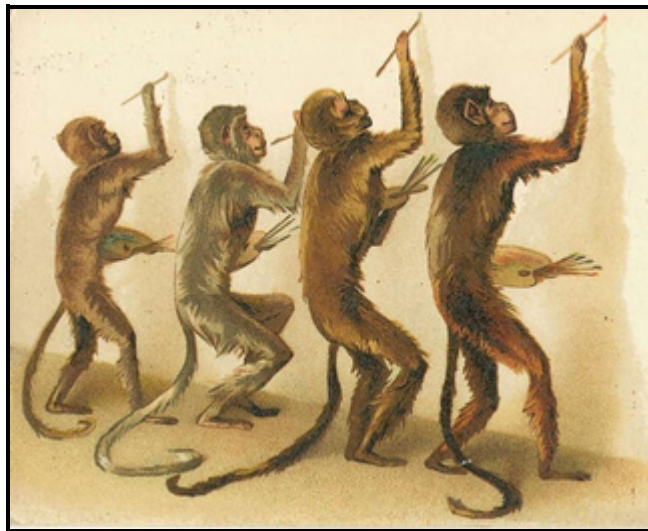
**Nicky Gumbel**



**Rick Warren**

# **The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind**

by Jeremy James



## **PART ONE**

### **Masters of Propaganda**

Again and again in these papers we try to highlight the magnitude of what the Illuminati are working to achieve. They are being used by Satan to implement his directives in this world, all with a view to securing absolute control over mankind. We know this is true because the Bible spells it out very clearly. Like him, they resort instinctively to lies and murder – deception and force – to impose their will. And like him they are completely devoid of moral scruple or compassion. If tens of millions must die on the way to creating a New World Order, then so be it.

Deception is central to all that they do. As Christians we find it very hard to understand how anyone could base their entire existence on deception. But it is a way of life for these people. From childhood they are taught to dissimulate and deceive so that, as they mature, they never experience internal conflict or remorse. They literally have their conscience seared with a hot iron and thereafter live in accordance with the rules and precepts of a system that is largely invisible to the average person.

After I was saved in 2008, at age 52, I began to study the Word of God very carefully. There are some truths which become clear to us only after we have walked the path for a while and have seen the world afresh through the eyes of faith. For me, one of these remarkable truths was inscribed in Psalm 58:

**"The wicked are estranged from the womb:  
they go astray as soon as they be born,  
speaking lies." (Psalm 58:3)**

This was a very challenging verse of Scripture. How could a newborn child "go astray" or speak lies? What lies could a little infant possibly tell?

Well, as I later learned, many generational Satanist families transgender one or more of their children as a sign of loyalty to their dark master. They are also more receptive to his infernal energies in their transgendered state. These children, not long out of the womb, are then presented to the world as a child of the opposite sex. The infant who appears to be a boy was born a girl, the infant who appears to be a girl was born a boy, and the rest of society are taken in by this deception. Thus, as the Bible says, they are deceiving the world around them almost from the time they emerge from the womb. They are also "estranged from the womb" since they have been set on a path by their parents which, unless they choose later to reject it, will lead to their spiritual destruction.



The parable of the Wheat and the Tares – which deals with the close intermingling of two distinctly different classes of people – may also be a reference to this strange phenomenon.

Another perplexing statement may be found in Paul's first letter to Timothy:

**"O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust,  
avoiding profane and vain babblings, and  
oppositions of science falsely so called:"  
(1 Timothy 6:20)**

We have been trained from childhood to think of *science* as a massive compendium of propositions about the natural world, expertly ordered and classified, which have been shown again and again to be true. Whenever a theorem is found to be unscientific, usually after extensive testing, it is discarded. It never finds a home in that great temple of truth known as *science*. In light of this, what did Paul mean by "**science falsely so called**" and how could it "oppose" the doctrines of Christianity?

### **The Pseudo-science of Evolution**

Very shortly after I was saved I began to look again at the theory of Evolution. This conflicted sharply with the account of the natural world given in Genesis, but we were led to believe that it had a scientific basis. Even Christians who stood firmly by the literal truth of God's Word were inclined to accept a modified form of the theory, known as Intelligent Design. This replaces the randomness of evolution with a divine principle which guides the transformation of biological material. However, when we look closely at the theory of evolution and break it down into logical steps, we find it is complete nonsense, a pack of lies from start to finish, most of it dreamt up by the British.

What is most striking about this hoax is just how outrageous it is. No matter how absurd a lie may be, the English Illuminati have learned to keep it alive by constantly repeating it. As Goebbels noted – a wicked man commenting on his own kind – "The English follow the principle that when one lies, one should lie big, and stick to it. They keep up their lies, even at the risk of looking ridiculous."



The Illuminati have studied the mechanisms of the human mind in considerable depth and have long mastered the dark art of manipulating public opinion and controlling human behavior. By continually presenting carefully selected ideas in a non-threatening way, they are able to exploit the suggestibility of the human mind. This is why we can clearly recall an advertising jingle we heard thirty or forty years ago, even for a product we never used. If something is repeated over and over again, it is retained indefinitely in our store of memories.

## Televised indoctrination

Television has enabled the masters of propaganda to manipulate the minds of millions by projecting the same idea at the same time across a wide geographical area. If done in the right way, usually in the form of 'entertainment', it will meet with little resistance. The *Ed Sullivan Show* in the 1960s was a prime example of this. The destructive cult of rock music would never have spread so rapidly in the United States if this show had not 'endorsed' the product. Leading British groups like *The Beatles* and the *Rolling Stones* were introduced to the nation as though they had already been given official approval.



## Propaganda and Corporate Power

Propaganda exploits our willingness to believe a statement made by someone in authority, even though the statement cannot be verified and no objective evidence is offered to support it. Propaganda and lies are close relatives. When institutions lie for an ulterior purpose, they are engaged in propaganda. The tobacco companies did so for decades when they denied that cigarette smoking was harmful to one's health and even produced false trial data to challenge the scientific consensus.

As Bible-believing Christians, we need to give careful thought to this question. The world is controlled by a group of major corporations, and each corporation in turn is controlled by just one man, the CEO. In 2011 a group of Swiss academics published a study of the huge Orbis database of 37 million businesses and commercial enterprises around the world. Using various analytic techniques they identified about 43,000 of the biggest and most influential. Then they traced the network of ownership and controlling relationships between these companies. They found that the majority were effectively owned or controlled by 1318 companies, and that these in turn were controlled by just 147. This core group owned 40 per cent of the total wealth of the entire network. (The top 50 are listed in **Appendix A**.)

Just think, the men and women who control and direct the entire spectrum of international business and commerce could fit in a small auditorium.

The public has already had a glimpse of this through the Bilderberg Group, which was founded in 1954. This secretive cabal comprises key representatives from the most economically advanced countries in such areas as banking, finance, manufacturing, politics, and the media. Groups like this are controlling technology on an international scale and using their influence across a number of fronts to undermine the sovereignty of nations and bring about a unified world government.

In an interview in 2012, former world chess champion Gary Kasparov – a Bilderberg attendee – stated that "contrary to the impression that we live in an age of unprecedented technological development, the last 30 years were probably the worst in several centuries, from the standpoint of advances in technology." As a Bilderberger, he would have known that the rate at which technological innovations are being released to the market is being deliberately suppressed.

In Part One of this paper we simply want to show just how much control a small group of people currently exercise over human affairs. They manipulate public opinion to ensure that resistance to their plans is kept to a minimum. We can also see how similar systems of control must have existed in the past, if only to enable this powerful group to consolidate the invisible stranglehold that it now enjoys.

### **Secret Confederacy**

Unless we can see that such a confederacy exists and that it is working to establish a totalitarian world government, it will be difficult to understand why certain lies, deceptions and false realities have been foisted on humanity. We need to see how they fit into an elaborate plan that has taken centuries to implement. This multi-generational plan was devised by Satan himself, all with a view to installing his false messiah, the Antichrist, and taking uncontested control of the entire earth.



## **PART TWO**

### **The Children of Wickedness**



The Word of God distinguishes between the fools, who deny the existence of God, and the wicked, who actually hate the LORD God of Israel. One prophet rebuked a righteous king: **"Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD?" (2 Chronicles 19:2)** But a great many Christians today are doing just that!

The professing church is largely oblivious to the existence of the wicked, mainly because our pastors have shamefully ignored for decades the many warnings in the Bible about the schemes and devices of evil men.

Scripture tells us also that the wicked conspire together continually to advance their nefarious cause:

**"The wicked plotteth against the just, and  
gnasheth upon him with his teeth."  
(Psalm 37:12)**

**"Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked;  
from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:"  
(Psalm 64:2)**

**"They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression:  
they speak loftily. They set their mouth against the heavens,  
and their tongue walketh through the earth."  
(Psalm 73:8-9)**

**"Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man:  
preserve me from the violent man;  
Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;  
continually are they gathered together for war."  
(Psalm 140:1-2)**

These warnings relate, not to people in a distant land, but to our fellow countrymen. They conspire and work together to oppress the righteous and exploit the vulnerable. They use violence where necessary to advance their plans and are "**continually... gathered together for war.**" Wars do not simply happen, but are the result of careful planning by this wicked cartel.

The Word of God calls these men "**the children of wickedness**" (1 Chronicles 17:9). We know them as the Illuminati. The name is sometimes applied also to the various groups that serve them, many of which, like the Freemasons and the Jesuits, are bound by oaths of secrecy, loyalty, and unquestioning obedience.



When was the last time your pastor warned you about these people? Their senior members have been conspiring together for centuries to destroy Biblical Christianity, establish a New World Order, and prepare the way for Satan's anointed.

## **Deception**

The Word of God tells us that their chief attribute is deception:

**"For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of  
the deceitful are opened against me: they have  
spoken against me with a lying tongue."  
(Psalm 109:2)**

**"The wicked worketh a deceitful work:  
but to him that soweth righteousness  
shall be a sure reward."  
(Proverbs 11:18)**

**"For there is no faithfulness in their mouth;  
their inward part is very wickedness;  
their throat is an open sepulchre;  
they flatter with their tongue."  
(Psalm 5:9)**

**"Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness  
shall be shewed before the whole congregation."  
(Proverbs 26:26)**

**"Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor,  
working deceitfully. Thou lovest evil more than good;  
and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.  
Thou lovest all devouring words,  
O thou deceitful tongue."  
(Psalm 52:2-4)**

Normally a defining attribute enables one to identify a group of people, but not when that attribute is deception! They seem to be our friends and to have our best interests at heart but, as the Bible says, **"they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah."** (Psalm 62:4)

It is truly a great tragedy for the modern church that so many of its leaders and pastors are completely blind to the existence of this highly organized and very determined enemy. It is nothing less than a worldwide confederacy to undermine and destroy true Biblical Christianity. It is well funded, well trained, and well led. Its plans are elaborate and far-reaching, with numerous steps and milestones, much like a large-scale military campaign. No enterprise in history can compare with it since the final prize is control and ownership of the earth itself, the complete encirclement and enslavement of mankind by an ultra-rich Elite – **"the children of wickedness"** – who serve the forces of darkness with a zeal and determination that few understand.

How little attention is being paid to a matter of the utmost importance!



### **William Gurnall**

The counsel of godly men like William Gurnall has long been forgotten: "...seeing your life is a continual wrestling here on earth, it is your wisdom to study how you may best manage the combat with your worst enemy." Though he died in 1679, Gurnall had an infinitely better understanding of the threats facing the church today than most of our modern pastors. He repeatedly exhorted his fellow believers to put on the whole armor of God and live accordingly:

"What foolish...language shall you hear drop from the lips of the most profane and ignorant among us ! They trust in God, hope in his mercy, defy the devil and all his works, and such like stuff, who yet are poor naked creatures, without the least piece of God's armour upon their souls."

He recognized that, just as man in his fallen state has become more and more vulnerable over time to the wiles of the devil, Satan himself has – with six thousand years of experience – become even more subtle and dangerous:

"Satan was too crafty for man in his perfection, much more now in his maimed estate, having never recovered that first damage he got in his understanding by the fall of Adam. And as man has lost, so Satan has gained more and more experience; he lost his wisdom indeed as soon as he became a devil, but ever since he has increased his craft; though he has not wisdom enough to do himself good, yet subtilty enough to do others hurt."

Gurnall also knew that Satan seeks out the best human instruments that he can find to carry out his pernicious schemes. He has to do this because, as a created being, his power is finite:

"Satan considers who can do his work to his greatest advantage; and in this he is unlike God, who is not at all choice in his instruments, because he needs none, and is able to do as well with one as another; but Satan's power being finite, he must patch up the defect of the lion's skin with the fox's."

This is why Satan makes extensive use of hierarchies and secret societies, where very considerable power can be concentrated in just a few people.



**William Gurnall**

## PART THREE

### The Teacher of Lies



Isaiah, Habakkuk and Zechariah each referred to the Antichrist as a teacher of lies (Isaiah 9:15, Habakkuk 2:18 and Zechariah 10:2). Jesus later confirmed that these lies originate with Satan himself. He even told the Pharisees who questioned him in the Temple that Satan was their spiritual father:

**"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do.  
He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth,  
because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh  
of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it."  
(John 8:44)**

Every Christian knows that the teaching of the Antichrist is a lie or, more precisely, a bundle of lies. However very few pastors are taking the time to examine these lies and see how they work – and if *they* don't understand the lies, then *how* can they warn their flock?

If the lusts of the Ruling Elite are the lusts of Satan, then they are using the same modus operandi as Satan, namely, murder and lies.

When man first started to explore and understand the world around him, he did so through the lens of revealed truth. The righteous looked to the prophets, while the heathen leaned on the words and visions of soothsayers and mystics. As science began to develop, many lost sight of the big picture – our ultimate destiny – and focused instead on the nuts and bolts of the material world. Empirical theories and 'scientific' explanations became a new form of truth. The prestige of science increased to the point where its theories were accepted even when they conflicted with revealed truth.

#### **Science as propaganda**

The Children of Wickedness saw this as a revolutionary new way of attacking the Bible and replacing the Biblical worldview with an alternative reality. They used the seeming objectivity of science to introduce these theories and have them accepted.

Under the guise of science the Enemy has convinced mankind that the world around us is much more mysterious and much more complicated than Scripture had suggested. We are told that science had freed us from medieval ignorance and that, through its enlightened paradigm, we have finally come of age and thrown off the shackles of blind, dogmatic religion.

However, as shocking as it may seem to the average person, some of the 'great discoveries' of the past five hundred years or so are actually cleverly packaged lies. Under the guise of science – or science falsely so-called, as the Apostle Paul put it – the Enemy has got the vast majority of mankind to accept without question a model of reality that is completely bogus.

Let's contrast the world as it was understood by most Europeans in the year 1500, with the world or 'universe' that most people believe in today:

#### **Year 1500 AD – Model 1**

The earth was flat and stationary, comprising the bulk of all material made by God. The sun and moon were lights in the sky, following a fixed and regular circuit above the flat earth. The stars were a multitude of lesser lights in the sky. Light moved with infinite speed and objects fell to earth because it was their nature to do so. Time (in years) and distances (in miles) were measured at most in thousands of units



#### **Year 2000 AD – Model 2**

The earth is an infinitesimal dot in a staggeringly vast universe. It is spherical in shape, rotating on its axis once a day and orbiting the sun once a year. The sun is an enormous sphere 93 million miles from the earth, while the moon is another sphere, 240,000 miles from the earth. Most of the stars are billions of light years away and thousands of times larger than our sun. The planets are also spherical in shape and in orbit around the sun. The entire Cosmos is ordered primarily by a force discovered by Newton, known as gravity. Men have walked on the moon and have sent exploratory vehicles to Mars.

Satan and his wicked children have tricked everyone into believing that Model 2 is the correct one! The conditioning has been so effective that anyone who claims that the earth is both stationary and flat is generally dismissed as a crank or a fool. Through cunningly contrived propaganda men have been lured away from Model 1 – which is largely correct – and bamboozled into accepting an entirely fictitious model of reality.

To modern man, with his broad-ranging education and extensive grounding in rational thought, this seems utterly preposterous. How can an invisible supernatural being get us to believe in a universe that is largely imaginary? How can science, with its sophisticated technology and mathematical precision, not to mention its archive of incontrovertible empirical data, support a view of reality that is completely fictitious!

Frankly, no group of men, no matter how clever or how wealthy, could have devised and executed a hoax of this kind. We need to recognize that the intelligence behind this ingenious program of deception is not natural, but supernatural. Satan possesses a mind that far exceeds – in acuity, cunning and comprehension – the capacity of men.

Sceptics usually leap from their seats at this stage and reject out of hand the idea that anyone, even someone as powerful as Satan, could deceive mankind to such a bewildering extent. But they greatly underestimate the Enemy!

Let's look at some of his lies, most of which we have examined individually in previous papers (See **Appendix B**). Our main purpose in this paper is to show, not the lies per se, but the cunning way science and the scientific establishment have been used to foist them upon mankind and make them seem credible.

### **1. The Globe Earth Hoax**

The so-called heliocentric ('sun-centered') model of the solar system was a purely arbitrary construct. No evidence was given at the time to prove it was true. We forget that until the heliocentric model was proposed, the planets themselves were simply lights in the heavens, not massive physical objects like the earth. Thus the 'Copernican Revolution' was really a cunning way of getting mankind to believe, not just in a globe-shaped earth, but also in a so-called 'solar system' comprising a number of massive celestial objects revolving around an incredibly massive sun.

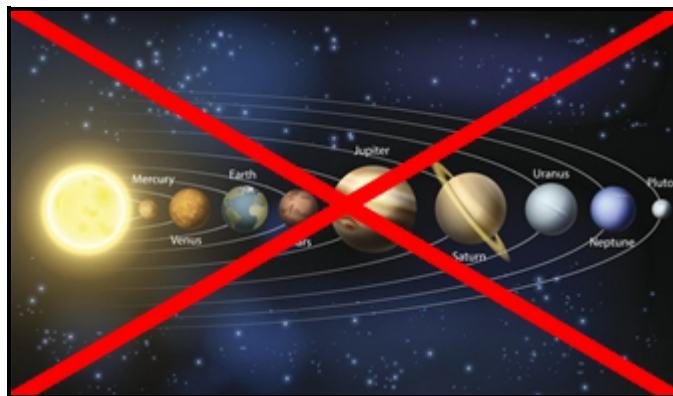


## 2. The Outer Space Hoax

Once 'science' got men to think of the earth as a tiny sphere moving around the sun, the masterminds behind it greatly expanded the vacuum of space itself. Every star became a sun, and the depths of outer space became so large that the earth – the crowning glory of Creation – became little more than a speck of dust in comparison.

It also became possible to introduce into this 'Universe' or 'Cosmos' a wealth of new fictitious phenomena. The planets were assigned distances from the earth, which were measured in millions of miles. Some of them, like Jupiter and Saturn, were supposed to be more than a thousand times larger than the earth. This paved the way for an even more ambitious model of the Cosmos, where distances were measured, not in millions of miles, but in light years, the distance supposedly travelled by light in a year.

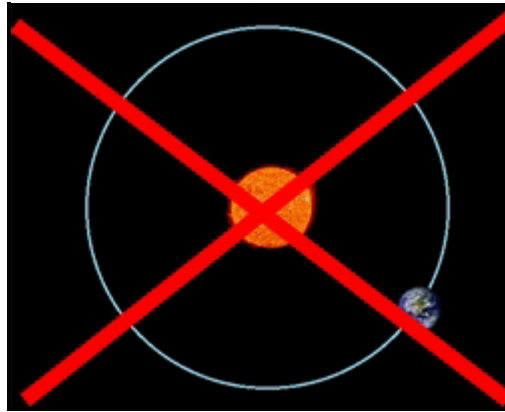
Some massive stellar objects were so large, it was alleged, that they collapsed under their own gravity and became *Black Holes*, so described because even light itself was unable to 'escape' their intense gravitational attraction. Science fiction became science fact, not because it was true, but because men were now willing to believe just about anything they were told by the Children of Wickedness.



## 3. The Spinning Earth Hoax

Frequent references to the 'flat earth' have deflected attention from an equally important, and more easily observed, phenomenon, namely that the earth is stationary. Satan got mankind to believe something so outrageous, so contrary to what our senses are telling us, that one wonders how it could ever have been taken seriously by anyone. And yet today it is accepted as a scientific fact that the earth is moving through empty space at a rate of 18 miles every second, while at the same time rotating on its 'axis' at a rate of 1000 miles per hour at the equator. If this were really the case, the vibration alone – not to mention the stress generated by the massive centripetal force of rotation – would cause the surface of the earth to disintegrate and the oceans to cascade chaotically over its entire surface. The atmosphere too would be in chaos since the air closest to the earth's surface would be moving at a different rate from the various atmospheric layers above it.

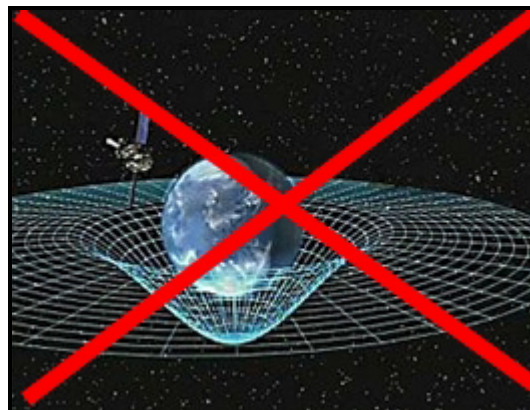
The Bible confirms what our common sense is telling us, namely that the earth is stationary.



#### 4. The Gravity Hoax

In order to lend greater credibility to their heliocentric hoax, the children of wickedness came up with another monumental scientific lie, called gravity. Without offering a shred of evidence to justify their claim, they asserted that all large material bodies exerted a very weak mutual attraction. The concept of 'gravity' is absolutely central to the science of Astrophysics and yet even today it is merely an unproven hypothesis.

On a 'cosmic' scale the force of gravity is meant to be sufficient to keep the planets in regular motion around the sun. Scientists claimed that objects fell to earth under the force of gravity, but ignored the rather obvious fact that gravity would have to be thousands of times greater to restrain an object moving through space at 18 miles a second and spinning on a ball rotating at 1000 miles an hour.



#### 5. The Ancient Earth Hoax

In their relentless drive to come up with scientific explanations for natural phenomena that conflicted with the Biblical account, the Children of Wickedness invented the idea of an ancient universe. In doing so they were exploiting our human inability to comprehend really large numbers. By claiming that the earth was millions, and then billions, of years old, they struck hard at the truth of Genesis and opened the door to an almost infinite stretch of history about which we knew absolutely nothing. The clarity and purpose of the Biblical account was replaced by a vast, meaningless span of time which, as intended, served only as a pretext for further speculation and lies.

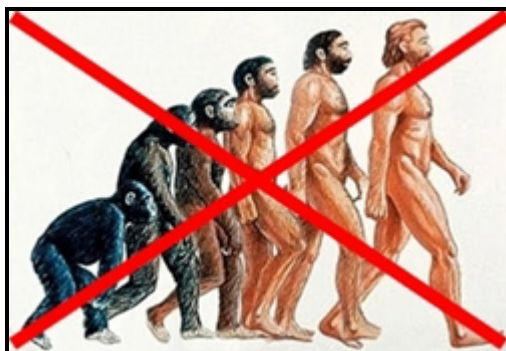
## 6. The Dinosaur Hoax

Having conjured up enormous epochs of time, the scheming deceivers set about populating the 'early earth' with mysterious lizards and giant reptiles. They claimed to have found evidence to back up their theory, equating spurious bones of unknown provenance with the fossilized remains of prehistoric monsters. They even invented the Piltdown Man by gluing some simian bones to a human skull and pretended to have found 'the missing link'. Their audacity knew no bounds. As Goebbels rightly noted, the English continued to stick to their lies, no matter how outrageous, confident in the knowledge that, if they stuck with them long enough, the public would eventually believe them.



## 7. The Evolution Hoax

With huge quantities of time now at their disposal, and successive epochs spanning millions of years filled with primitive forms of life, the ground was set for one of the most outrageous lies of all, the lie of Evolution. Without any convincing evidence whatever, pivotal figures in the British establishment began to claim that all 'higher' life forms evolved, purely by chance, from lesser forms. What is more, these chance transmutations took place over such a long period of time that they could never be observed, but had to be inferred from the alleged similarities between species in the 'evolutionary hierarchy'. Even man himself was nothing but a chance product of random biological processes, a large-brained ape with the ability to speak and walk upright. The thesis was so absurd, bolstered on all sides by journalistic fantasy and pseudo-scientific waffle, that it seemed like a joke to many educated men of the time. But the English Illuminati knew that the secret to succeeding with a really big lie is to keep telling it, and they did.



## 8. The Relativity Hoax

The Children of Wickedness could accomplish only so much using standard space-time mechanics. In order to lift their program of deception into a higher gear, they needed a new kind of mathematics, a framework that was flexible enough – and confusing enough – to legitimize their bizarre scientific lies. This was allegedly developed by Albert Einstein but was more than likely produced by a select team of scientists and mathematicians and then foisted on the world through their chosen mouthpiece, an eccentric civil servant based at the patent office in Bern. Through countless eulogies in the international press, Einstein's reputation was inflated to the point where anyone who denied the truth of his strange theory must have been too stupid to grasp its brilliance. It is yet a further example of the way an absurd theory can be hammered into the public consciousness by constant repetition.

That many well-respected scientists dismissed his theory as nonsense was irrelevant. Einstein even got the public – and many fellow scientists – to believe his absurd idea that  $E=mc^2$ , a simplistic formula that even a child could understand!

## 9. The Nuclear Bomb Hoax

Einstein's ridiculous formula became the theoretical basis for the next hoax, the so-called atomic bomb. This was predicated on the fanciful notion that man had the ability to turn matter into pure energy and destroy the 'planet'! The cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki were devastated by fire-bombing, just like dozens of other Japanese cities. The Children of Wickedness simply pretended that these unfortunate cities were wiped out by an amazing new explosive device. They needed a weapon so powerful that it would frighten the masses of humanity into accepting whatever 'solution' the Americans and British proposed after the war. It brought about the immediate creation of the United Nations (a prototype for world government) and a protracted 'Cold War' with the Soviet Union. It is now being used to prepare for World War III, where otherwise ineffectual nations, such as Iran and N Korea, will be accused of possessing this deadly weapon and threatening the survival of western civilization.



### **10. The Moon Landing Hoax**

The moon is not a massive object orbiting the 'globe' at a distance of 240,000 miles or so, but a relatively small celestial object about 30-40 miles in diameter moving in a regular circuit about 3,370 miles above the flat, stationary earth. No-one 'landed' on its surface in 1969 or at any other time. NASA masterminded this elaborate hoax in order to fix in the minds of men the idea that space was 'out there' and that it could be 'conquered' and colonized.



The so-called heroes – Armstrong, Aldrin and Collins – were willing participants in this wicked deception. No further moon-landing hoaxes were attempted after 1972, not for reasons of cost – the American taxpayer was paying for it all anyway – but because the risk of a technical error that might expose the entire charade was just too great. It is astonishing to think that so many people still believe that two men 'protected' only by nylon pyjamas walked on the moon in 1969, then got into an aluminum can, launched it toward another aluminum can, and travelled 240,000 miles back to earth.

### **11. The Satellite Hoax**

The Bible tells us that the earth is covered by a great dome or firmament which we call the sky. The sky is blue because the dome is blue. Since nothing can penetrate the dome it acts as an absolute frontier beyond which man cannot pass. Space travel is impossible because there is no such phenomenon as 'outer space' and, even if there were, man would be unable to gain access to it. Furthermore, even if outer space did exist and man could gain access to it, he wouldn't be able to travel in it since, contrary to the mystical physics of relativity, nothing can propel itself forward in a vacuum. Hollywood is being used on a grand scale to push this twisted agenda and convince the young generation – the main target of its slick propaganda – that space travel is possible and that man will one day land on Mars. The network of geo-stationary satellites that is supposed to surround the earth is complete fiction. All international telecommunications are handled via terrestrial technology, including fiber-optic cables and microwave transmitters.

The so-called International Space Station, with its amateurish televised transmissions, is part of this malicious charade.



### **12. The South Pole Hoax**

The earth is flat and stationary. This means it does not have a south pole, while the 'north pole' is simply the center (or central region) of the great crustal plate we know as the earth's surface. The region we know as the Antarctic is actually the rim of the great crustal plate, lying so far beyond the settled circuit of the sun – which moves at an elevation of 3,550 miles above the tropics – that it is perpetually frozen. A great wall of ice, seemingly hundreds of miles across, acts as a huge retaining barrier for the world's oceans. Since this great wall encircles the earth it can be approached from any direction on the earth's surface, but only by traversing a vast stretch of mostly inhospitable ocean. The UN forbids anyone to approach the Antarctic and those who try are intercepted.

### **13. The Gender Fluidity Hoax**

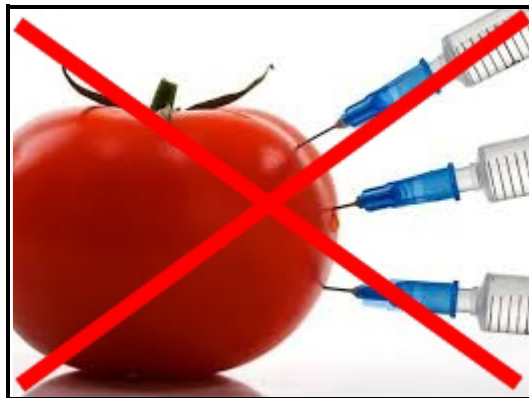
Alfred Kinsey and others have been used by the Elite to promote sexual promiscuity and perversion by redefining sexuality in pseudo-scientific terms. Kinsey himself was a pervert and was funded throughout his life by the Children of Wickedness. They also arranged to give prominent coverage in the media to his demented 'discoveries'. His so-called research was nothing but propaganda and lies, decked out in academic regalia to make it seem respectable.

Many pioneering figures in the Feminist movement were just as adept as Kinsey in presenting a totally distorted picture of human emotions and inter-personal relations. These men and women – many of whom were transgenders – had a visceral hatred of marriage, the family, and traditional Biblical values. They used mock scholarship and phony research to promote a paganized distortion of human sexuality, all with a view to undermining the absolute distinction between the sexes and denying their God-given biological attributes. This program continues today in the form of 'gender fluidity', the pernicious Luciferian doctrine that every individual chooses his or her gender.



#### 14. The GMO Hoax

Many leading scientists continue to denigrate the natural order and claim that advanced technology can improve upon existing plants and organisms. They are trying to persuade the public that genetically modified food products are both superior to natural foodstuffs and completely safe for human consumption. But this too is a grand exercise in pseudo-science. They ignore the incredible complexity of our metabolism, the way our food is digested, and the highly sophisticated mechanisms that our body uses to transform our food into the right kind of nutrients and chemical compounds. When God made our food, He aligned its structure perfectly with the needs of our metabolism. We cannot make seemingly small alterations in its structure without also affecting the way we absorb and digest it. The great GMO hoax will result in many health problems for mankind. There are strong indications too that it will be used by a few mega-corporations to secure a monopoly across the entire agricultural sector.



#### 15. The Global Warming Hoax

The science behind global warming is so naïve, so pretentious, and so riddled with basic inconsistencies, that many genuine scientists – who are normally too timid to question anything that runs counter to the prevailing political orthodoxy – are voicing their concerns. Data is being manipulated in cynical and deceitful ways to support the theory of global warming, specifically manmade global warming. In addition, the model that is being used to simulate worldwide weather patterns is much too primitive to replicate past climatic conditions. If that is the case then it certainly cannot make any useful predictions about future conditions.

## - CONCLUSION -



The forces of darkness have been working hard to create a false reality for mankind. There would seem to be no aspect of normality that they are not prepared to attack and undermine. Satan hates all that God has created and all that He has done. He deceives his earthly servants, the Children of Wickedness – for they too are deceived – with false promises of power and glory in the afterlife and riches and worldly success while still here on earth. He can give the latter, though sparingly and with many nasty side-effects, but he offers nothing at the end but death itself. They don't realize that they too will be judged on the Day of Judgment:

**"For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world,  
and lose his own soul?"  
(Mark 8:36)**

As true believers we need to step back and ask a very basic question: For whom did God create the world? His Word gives us the answer: Our Father made the heavens and the earth for His Son:

**"Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: And he is before all things, and by him all things consist."  
(Colossians 1:15-17)**

All things are sustained by Christ and all things belong to Christ. They are his!

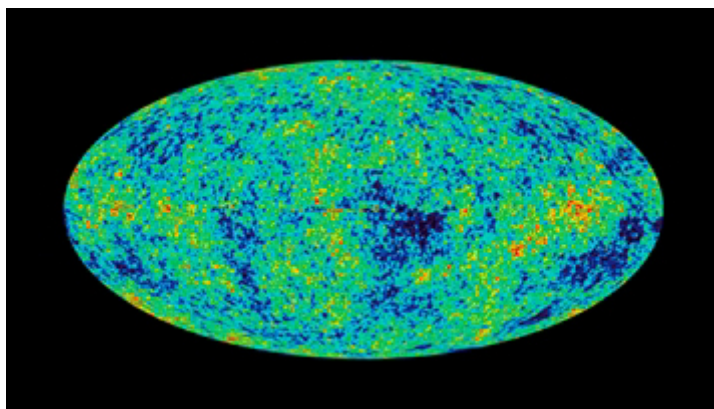
Now, if the LORD made the heavens and the earth for His Son, the very place where Christ will dwell eternally as god-incarnate, then why would He require His Son to wait billions of years before he could inherit the earth? And why would He have made trillions of cubic miles of dark, empty space for His Son to reign over? The entire idea is simply absurd!

The depths of cosmic space are Satan's blasphemous mockery of Christ and his Kingdom. They trivialize the incredible love and mercy of our heavenly Father and they mock and blaspheme His staggering powers of creation. They turn His astounding handiwork into a desolate wilderness, an emptiness so vast that the earth itself is reduced to a miserable speck.

Is this the kingdom that the Father made for His Son?! No, it is not!!

### **Cosmic Hoax**

The depths of cosmic space are a sickening hoax concocted by Satan to demoralize and deceive mankind. Christians have been tricked into believing that Christ – King of kings and Lord of lords – will reign over a particle of dust in an ever-expanding vacuum of chaos and darkness!



**The so-called COBE microwave map of the cosmos.  
99.999% of the 'cosmos' is chaos, darkness, and emptiness.  
The only part with life is so small it cannot even be seen!  
This is Satan's mockery of Creation!**

The so-called depths of space are also intended to mock the New Jerusalem which will descend from heaven at the end of the Millennium. Instead of standing forth as a glorious manifestation of God's beauty and holiness, it will be little more than a curious feature on a tiny ball spinning somewhere in the dark depths of space.

What an astounding counterfeit the Great Deceiver has sold to mankind!

Christians need to think deeply about this! Satan has conjured up a perverse parody of our Father's wonderful work of Creation and tricked men into believing the most insane garbage.

The Children of Wickedness are preparing the way for Satan and his army to take complete control of the earth. They must act at all times under the cover of darkness lest they draw attention to their plans. Satan scorns the puniness of man but he fears the born-again believer who faithfully wields his two deadly weapons, genuine repentant prayer to our Father and heartfelt immersion in His Holy Word.

## **The Gadarene Demoniac**

Remember the Gadarene demoniac! He was possessed by so many demons that he could rip iron chains asunder. His strength was incredible, but the moment he set eyes on Jesus the demons quailed! They knew he could drive them out. What is more they knew he had the authority to send them to the pit. Jesus did something unique on that occasion – he asked the demoniac his name. There is no other recorded instance in Scripture where Jesus asked someone their name. The demons replied through the possessed man:

**And he asked him, "What is thy name?" And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion: for we are many."**

**(Mark 5:9)**

This dramatic passage of Scripture has much to teach us. The demons pleaded with Jesus:

**"And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep [Greek: *abyssos*]. And there was there an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them."**

**(Luke 8:31-32)**



The word abyssos is translated several times as "bottomless pit" in the Book of Revelation, for that is exactly what it is. The Gadarene demons pleaded to be allowed to enter a herd of swine rather than go directly to the bottomless pit. Jesus gave them leave and immediately the swine went crazy and raced into the sea of Galilee where they drowned. Pigs can swim, but these demented animals were so upset that they sank beneath the waves. They sought death rather than live under demonic possession.

This points to a startling passage in the Book of Revelation:

**"And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them."**

**(Revelation 9:5-6)**

These men will be tormented terribly for five months by sadistic demons, but they will be unable to seek refuge in death – unlike the swine.

The children of wickedness take great pride in the powers and skills they currently exercise through demonic possession. The Hollywood actors who wow the world with their clever performances will come to rue the day they gave their lives – and souls – into the control of these entities. Toward the end of his life, Robin Williams commented on the torture he endured at certain times from the very demons that gave him his strange acting ability. Lady Gaga has made similar admissions, as have Katy Perry and Roseanne Barr. Once these people approach the end of their usefulness, the demons commence a torment that gets progressively worse.

The children of wickedness want to draw as many victims as possible into their net of corruption. The sorcery known as transgenderism is part of this terrible deception. When men turn themselves into 'women', and women turn themselves into 'men', the devil is very pleased, having gained thereby a pernicious hold over their souls.

The blood of Christ has freed us from all of this! The future is bleak for all who reject the wonderful gift that the LORD God of Israel has given the world through His Son!

### **Intimidation**

The Children of Wickedness are making it as difficult as possible for Christians to highlight the sins and iniquities condemned in the Bible. It is deemed offensive, a hate crime against those who follow another religion or no religion at all. And professing Christians in their millions are squeamishly submitting to this vile intimidation.



The Children of Wickedness have had so much success with their disgusting lies – such as the 15 'scientific' hoaxes already discussed – that their hubris would now seem to have no bounds. The Bible tells us that this will be a visible feature of the End Time, when **"evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived."** (2 Timothy 3:13)

Until Christian pastors take God at His Word and believe what He has told us, this insidious program of deception will only get worse. When we forget the inflexible truth of His precepts and drift away from His Word, we are prey to a great many deceptions that are just too subtle for our fallen minds to discern.

Pastors have forgotten that Satan hates their flock, and that he will never rest until he has destroyed them. His weapon is deception! His missiles are lies! He knows all the soft sweet words that will lull us into indolence or indifference. He has even created a false reality – the cosmic depths of space! – to confuse and mystify the masses. He has everyone believing they are standing on a spinning ball, flying through space at 65,000 miles an hour.

The Bible warns of the terrible darkness at the heart of Satan's servants, an evil so great that we can scarcely understand it:

**"Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do."  
(John 8:44)**

**"Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places  
of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty."  
(Psalm 74:20)**

**"For it is a shame even to speak of those things  
which are done of them in secret."  
(Ephesians 5:12)**

It is a great mistake to imagine that the evil of this world comes only from Satan. It comes also from the hearts of those who serve him:

**"For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries,  
fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:"  
(Matthew 15:19)**

### **Secret Counsel**

These people strive through their hidden perversions to please him. They are drawn to one another by their lusts and work together to implement the plan of their infernal master. It is this co-operative element that is so dangerous. Through it they are able to stitch together in a beguiling tapestry the lies that hide the truth of God's Word from the masses of humanity. It is through this hidden co-operation – "**secret counsel**" – that they formulate their plans and put in place the mechanisms that enable them to control nations:

**"Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked;  
from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:"  
(Psalm 64:2)**

**"Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?  
The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take  
counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed,  
saying, Let us break their bands asunder,  
and cast away their cords from us."  
(Psalm 2:1-3)**

The **"kings of the earth"**, the ultra-rich elite who control this world, are working together in secret to oppose the LORD and His Son, Jesus Christ of Nazareth. This is in every sense an **"insurrection of the workers of iniquity."** Modern commentators may call them the Illuminati, the Babylonian Elite, or use some similar term, but no matter what term is used to describe them, they exist! And they are very, very busy.

They want to destroy true Christianity and replace it with the mock version taught by the Vatican. They want to dissolve the sovereignty of nations and create a world government. They want to get rid of the Bible, especially the King James translation, and replace it with an anodyne counterfeit which teaches a vague New Age philosophy. They want Christians everywhere to preach the puny 'gospel' of the Alpha Course, to venerate Mary, to find the 'real presence' in the communion bread, to sing ecumenical hymns, and to empty their minds in contemplative prayer.

In fact, they want them to do anything but stand on the Rock and, in the name of Jesus and his holy blood, to order Satan out of the church! They want a world populated with professing 'Christians' who are too gullible, too illiterate, too timid and too shallow to recognize evil for what it is, who are not truly born again and are therefore unable to speak with authority in the name of Jesus. In the final analysis they want 'Christians' who pose no threat to the host of demons that possess the secret elite. When they get to that stage, perhaps sooner than we think, a truly appalling evil will flood across the world.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**February 21, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## APPENDIX A

### The top 50 of the 147 superconnected companies

1. Barclays plc	26. Lloyds TSB Group plc
2. Capital Group Companies Inc	27. Invesco plc
3. FMR Corporation	28. Allianz SE
4. AXA	29. TIAA
5. State Street Corporation	30. Old Mutual Public Limited Company
6. JP Morgan Chase & Co	31. Aviva plc
7. Legal & General Group plc	32. Schroders plc
8. Vanguard Group Inc	33. Dodge & Cox
9. UBS AG	34. Lehman Brothers Holdings Inc*
10. Merrill Lynch & Co Inc	35. Sun Life Financial Inc
11. Wellington Management Co LLP	36. Standard Life plc
12. Deutsche Bank AG	37. CNCE
13. Franklin Resources Inc	38. Nomura Holdings Inc
14. Credit Suisse Group	39. The Depository Trust Company
15. Walton Enterprises LLC	40. Massachusetts Mutual Life Insurance
16. Bank of New York Mellon Corp	41. ING Groep NV
17. Natixis	42. Brandes Investment Partners LP
18. Goldman Sachs Group Inc	43. Unicredito Italiano SPA
19. T Rowe Price Group Inc	44. Deposit Insurance Corporation of Japan
20. Legg Mason Inc	45. Vereniging Aegon
21. Morgan Stanley	46. BNP Paribas
22. Mitsubishi UFJ Financial Group Inc	47. Affiliated Managers Group Inc
23. Northern Trust Corporation	48. Resona Holdings Inc
24. Société Générale	49. Capital Group International Inc
25. Bank of America Corporation	50. China Petrochemical Group Company

\* Lehman was still in existence at that time (2007).

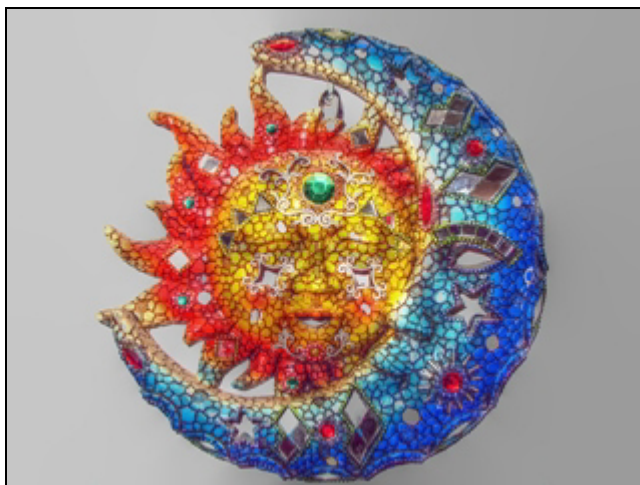
## APPENDIX B

### **Papers containing material relating to one or more of the 15 Hoaxes**

Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender  
Revolutionary Advances in Gene Splicing are a Sign of the End Time  
The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax  
Most Feminist Icons are Male-to-Female Transgenders  
A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat  
Transgenderism, *Pharmakeia* and Sorcery  
The Wicked Transgender Agenda  
Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed  
How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality  
The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue  
The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie  
The Blackest Black You Have Ever Seen  
Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist  
True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son  
The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape

# **The Children of Wickedness have Revealed both their Existence and their Goal**

**by Jeremy James**



The Bible tells us that "the children of wickedness" are conspiring continually against the righteous and preparing the way for the arrival on earth of the false messiah known as the Antichrist.

Alas, the professing church has been paying little attention to this fundamental truth. Few Christians seem to recognize that such a conspiracy exists. Most of their leaders pooh-pooh the idea that an organized consortium of 'bad' people is at work in the world and that it intends to replace Biblical Christianity with a One World religion.

Even when we point to the existence of many shadowy institutions which prove beyond doubt that something is seriously amiss, few Christians seem willing or able to identify this consortium with the "children of wickedness" (1 Chronicles 17:9). No matter how much information is made available, exposing their true intentions, the sordid agenda of these various groups is not being taken seriously by the church. The Lord has asked us to be as wise as serpents, but the church continues to gaze with dove-like innocence at sinister institutions like the Bilderberg Group, the Trilateral Commission, and the Council on Foreign Relations, not to mention the UN.

For those who care to look, there is more than enough information on the Internet and in various other places to show beyond doubt that a powerful confederacy exists to destroy true Christianity. There are very few preachers like Charles Lawson – see his video-talks on the Internet – who loudly and fearlessly denounce this quasi-secret network of schemers and liars.

Until recently pastors who failed to warn the flock of this ever-encroaching circle of wolves would shamefully claim to be hampered by a lack of hard evidence. They seem to want a clearly identifiable group of men, all in positions of influence, to stand up in public and with one voice proclaim, 'We hate Christianity and are working together to destroy it.'

Nothing short of a brazen declaration of this kind will suffice.

Up to now this has hardly seemed possible. After all, why would the wicked reveal themselves in this way? Nevertheless, against all expectations, they have done just that!



## **Background**

To appreciate the importance of this milestone we need to see it in context.

There has been an intense drive over the past few years to legalize sexual perversion in western society. This attack has focused strongly on the removal of absolute gender distinctions and the imposition of social codes and conventions that either blur or eliminate such distinctions. In the US the Obama administration introduced a law that allowed men who 'self-identified' as women to use bathroom facilities that had traditionally been reserved exclusively for women. In Ireland the government passed a law that enabled a married man to change his gender-at-birth from male to female, and to do so without having to submit any medical evidence. The Irish also approved a constitutional amendment in 2015 to abolish traditional marriage. In Scotland, under a law introduced in 2014, all children up to the age of 18 are assigned a named state representative who can decide whether or not the child is being given adequate information about his or her gender rights and sexual orientation.

The Enemy has chosen gender as a major battleground in the war against Christianity.

Even though this conflict has continued to intensify, most Christian leaders are deplorably indifferent to the threat that it poses to Christian liberty. It will soon be illegal in many countries for a pastor or preacher to condemn sexual perversion of any kind or to assert the unique spiritual dignity of marriage between a man and a woman. Churches will face fines that will force them to close down. Pastors or preachers who refuse to pay these fines will be jailed for contempt of court. On the other hand, pastors or preachers who do pay the fines will have reneged on their spiritual duty to uphold God's Word.

Have no doubt, the church is rapidly approaching a crisis that may drive it underground. The Enemy wants sodomite pastors and effeminate preachers in traditional evangelical strongholds. He wants transvestites teaching the Word of God and lesbians leading Christian worship! He wants little Christian boys who think they are girls and little Christian girls who think they are boys. And he wants to use the full force of the law – the law of the land – to make this happen.



### **The *Amici Curiae***

The US Supreme Court was scheduled to hear a case in 2017 on behalf of a transgender student against the Gloucester County School Board. The Board currently restricts access to its public school restrooms by transgender youth. The Supreme Court decided recently that it will not proceed with this hearing. Nevertheless, we can learn a great deal about the attitude to Biblical Christianity by corporate America from the context of this case.

In an *amicus* brief by a number of US technology companies – including IBM, Microsoft, Apple, and Amazon – the Supreme Court is being asked to rule in favor of unrestricted access for transgender persons. [An *amicus* brief is normally made by persons who are not party to a case but have a vested interest in the outcome. For this reason the brief is called an *amicus curiae* since it is made by a 'friend of the court' (*amicus curiae*). Where a number of persons or organizations co-sponsor a brief, they are referred to as *amici* ('friends').] In its introduction the brief states:

This *amicus* brief is submitted on behalf of some of the largest and most well-known companies in the United States to address the rights of transgender students under Title IX of the Education Amendments of 1972 [See list of companies below]... *Amici* share core values of equality, respect and dignity for all people, regardless of their gender identity. *Amici* support and defend public policies that protect civil rights and foster acceptance and equal treatment for all of their employees, their customers, and the families of both.

Affirm, Inc Airbnb, Inc Amazon.com, Inc Apple Asana, Inc Box, Inc Codecademy Credo Mobile, Inc Dropbox, Inc eBay Inc Etsy Fastly, Inc Flipboard, Inc Gap, Inc General Assembly Space GitHub, Inc IBM Corporation Intel Corporation	Kickstarter, PBC Knotel, Inc LinkedIn Corporation Lyft M Booth MAC Cosmetics, Inc Mapbox, Inc Marin Software Incorporated Massachusetts Mutual Life Microsoft Mitchell Gold + Bob Williams MongoDB, Inc NetApp, Inc Next Fifteen Comms Corp. Nextdoor Pandora Media, Inc PayPal Holdings, Inc Postmates, Inc	Replacements, Ltd RetailMeNot, Inc Salesforce Shutterstock, Inc Slack Technologies, Inc Spotify The OutCast Agency The WhiteWave Foods Company Tumblr, Inc Twilio Inc Twitter Inc Udacity, Inc Warby Parker Williams-Sonoma, Inc Yahoo! Inc Yelp, Inc Zendesk, Inc
---	---	--

One might ask what possible interest these organizations could have in the outcome. This is explained, at least ostensibly, by the principal arguments made by the *amici*:

Diversity and inclusion are essential features of *amici's* businesses, and recruiting and retaining the best employees – including those in or allied with the transgender community – is a critical component of their diversity missions...

*Amici's* employees are their most valuable assets and *amici* have a strong interest in their productivity and morale. Rules like the [Gloucester County School Board] Policy make life harder for *amici's* employees with transgender children and for employees who are themselves transgender.

*Amici* recognize that employees cannot work as effectively when they are worried about how their children are being treated at school. Similarly, *amici* are harmed when parents miss work because they have to tend to a sick or hurt child. Unfortunately, employees with transgender children living in areas with discriminatory policies like the [Gloucester County School Board] Policy would be subject to the same hardships as G.G.'s family [*i.e. the family of the student in question*]...

Furthermore, this population [*i.e. transgenders*] already is particularly susceptible to harm. Even compared to lesbian, gay or bisexual students, transgender students face the most hostile school climates...

By singling out the transgender population, the Policy signals to *amici's* transgender employees that they are less worthy than other community members, and that they should suppress perhaps the most essential part of who they are. This has a very direct effect on *amici's* transgender employees...

One of the greatest business benefits *amici* derive from their policies advancing diversity and inclusion in the workplace, and one of the greatest harms that will result from allowing governmental discrimination against transgender students, relates to recruitment and retention of the best employees. Employers need to be able to recruit and retain the most qualified and talented workforce...

Similarly, many of the *amici* maintain business operations in various regions of the country. If some of those regions recognize the rights of transgender students to be free from discrimination and others do not, transgender employees or employees with transgender children, or even employees who prefer to work in a community that does not discriminate, will be unwilling to transfer to locations where such discrimination is permitted, harming *amici's* ability to deploy their workforce in a manner that most benefits their business interests...

Beyond the practical benefits that LGBT-friendly policies foster, *amici's* policies of diversity and inclusion reflect their core values, and *amici* believe that treating transgender people with the dignity and respect they deserve is simply the right thing to do. *Amici* reject policies like the [Gloucester County School Board] Policy, which needlessly discriminate according to gender identity...

In short, the big corporations want a common standard of treatment across all 50 states, where transgender students can use whichever restroom they choose. They claim that a policy of 'discrimination' makes it harder for them to recruit, retain and deploy the best available graduates. Potential recruits, while not transgender, could have a transgender child and would be reluctant to work in a community that operated a restrictive policy.

The case made by the big corporations is framed almost entirely in market-driven terms. This makes their involvement seem purely commercial, unaffected by any ulterior consideration. The only explicit sign that their involvement is influenced by a moral or humanist imperative is found in the closing paragraph cited above: "Beyond the practical benefits that LGBT-friendly policies foster, *amici's* policies of diversity and inclusion reflect their core values, and *amici* believe that treating transgender people with the dignity and respect they deserve is simply the right thing to do."



## **The Forked Tongue**

The *amici* brief drips with hypocrisy. If the big corporations of America thought it was necessary to submit a brief to the Supreme Court every time their interests were likely to be affected by the Court's decision, the Court would be inundated with submissions. How many *amicus* briefs have been submitted by *Fortune 500* companies to restrict the availability of online pornography, which has a very deleterious effect on workplace productivity and morale? Or online gambling, or online gaming, or drug treatment programs in the local community, or school curricula, or college fees? The list is long. It is doubtful whether any of their employees are unaffected by these and similar issues, but they are largely ignored by the big corporations.

So what is so special about the transgender question? How can it conceivably have greater commercial implications than the many social, educational and familial issues that the big corporations routinely ignore? The answer lies outside the carefully crafted arguments of the *amici* brief submitted by IBM, Microsoft, Apple, Amazon and the rest.

The big corporations are owned and controlled by a small number of highly influential, ultra-rich families. These people are at war with the LORD God of Israel and are determined to eradicate Biblical values from western society. By overturning the legal basis of Christian morality they are forcing Christians either to betray their spiritual principles or to incur onerous legal penalties, including fines or imprisonment. The 'Christianity' that remains after this wave of legalized oppression has worked its way through the nation will not be worthy of the name.

Pastors now have no excuse for their continued silence! The Children of Wickedness have gone on record. They have come together collectively to condemn a central tenet of Biblical Christianity and to coerce the highest court in the land to enforce the corruption of our children. In effect they have come into the open and said: 'We hate Christianity and are working together to destroy it.'

---

**"Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger:  
the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall  
devour them. Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth,  
and their seed from among the children of men."**

**– Psalm 21**

---

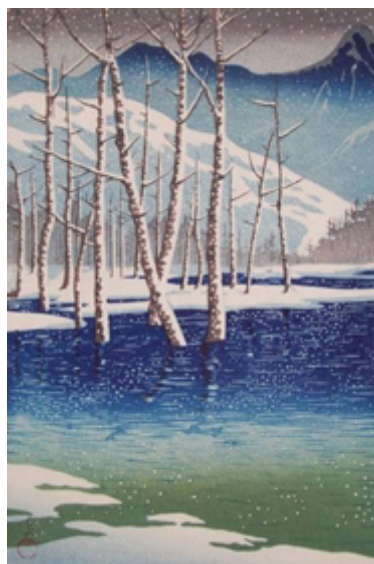
**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
March 7, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# The Twelfth Apostle and Our Stationary Earth

by Jeremy James



We are all human and we all make mistakes. This is probably why the Book of Proverbs enjoins us over and over again to be willing to take correction. Indeed, the Bible tells us that a wise man is not only willing but *eager* to be corrected:

**"Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning."  
(Proverbs 9:8-9)**

How many of our brothers and sisters respond to correction in this way! I doubt whether many Bible-believing Christians today are being taught according to this principle. It should be the meat and substance of our Christian life – for how else can we grow in understanding? – but the easygoing tolerance and live-and-let-live attitude that prevails in most churches today is highly resistant to correction. Many who profess to be Christian are greatly offended by any hint of admonition or reproof.

## ***Watch!***

In this series of papers we frequently raise issues that have a direct bearing on our understanding and interpretation of God's Word. Christ told us to *Watch!* And this means comparing and contrasting world events – "**the signs of the times**" (**Matthew 16:3**) – with the prophetic element of God's Word. If we are to do this correctly we must continually bear in mind that the Great Deceiver will do all he can to disguise or camouflage these signs. He wants to bend Bible prophecy to his advantage and lead righteous men astray. Thus there is an onus on all true believers to continually test everything against the rigor and purity of God's Word, even if this means admitting from time to time that we were wrong.



I recently came across an amusing example of our natural human reluctance to admit our mistakes. Pastor David Cloud, who has published many excellent works on true Biblical Christianity, issued an email message to his subscribers on 9 March 2017 in which he explained why Matthias, not the Apostle Paul, was the twelfth apostle. Though he did not advert to the fact, he had issued much the same message on 24 July 2013. He began by citing the view expressed by George Sayles Bishop in 1910:

"The one who takes Judas' vacant place is Paul, not Matthias. Matthias was the suggestion of Peter, and Peter made mistakes. He made a mistake when he said: 'Be it far from Thee, Lord.' He made a mistake when he denied his Master. He made a mistake at Antioch when he overturned the Gospel and taught circumcision: 'Building again the things which he had destroyed.' 'I withstood him to the face,' says Paul 'because he was to be blamed.' Impetuous Peter steps forward to make an apostle. He gives the Lord, so to say, a choice between two, Matthias and Justus.

The lot falls on Matthias and they number him with the twelve and that is the last that is heard of him. The Lord keeps silent. By and by, He comes down from heaven and, Himself in Person, adds to the original eleven, another twelfth apostle, 'one born out of due time.' ... The twelfth name on the 'twelve foundations' of the New Jerusalem will not be that of Matthias but that of Paul: not only an apostle but 'not a whit behind the very Chiefest apostles' though in himself, nothing" (*The Doctrines of Grace*, New York: Gospel Publishing House, 1910, p. 373).

He then gave several reasons to show why this view is untenable, which in summary state:

First, the Bible specifically says that Matthew was "numbered with the eleven".

Second, most of the apostles are not mentioned again by name in Scripture.

Third, Paul did not meet the standards set out in Acts 1:21-22.

Fourth, Paul was distinguished from the other apostles by Scripture itself.

Fifth, Paul called the other apostles, "the twelve."

[The complete text of the case made by Pastor Cloud may be found in **Appendix A.**]

To these five perfectly valid reasons we may add a sixth:

John 20:19-24 states that Christ appeared to the Apostles on Resurrection Sunday:

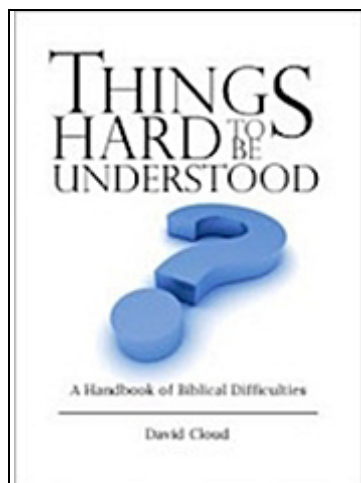
**"Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you...But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came"**

Luke 24:33 confirms that eleven Apostles were present:

**"And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them..."**

Notice that Thomas was absent and yet eleven Apostles were present. How could this be if Judas was also absent? [12 minus 1 (Judas) minus 1 (Thomas) = 10]. Thomas had to wait eight days before finally meeting the risen Christ. This meant the replacement for Judas, namely Matthias, was also present and acknowledged as such by the Holy Spirit.

What Pastor Cloud does not say is that, in his book, **Things Hard to be Understood**, he supported the case made by George Sayles Bishop [See pages 227-228 of the fourth edition, May 2006. The book was first published in 1996.] For many years he taught the opposite of what he is now teaching, but he does not advert to this. His stout defense of the correct Biblical position is commendable and there is no obvious reason why he should not reveal that he once held the same view as Bishop.

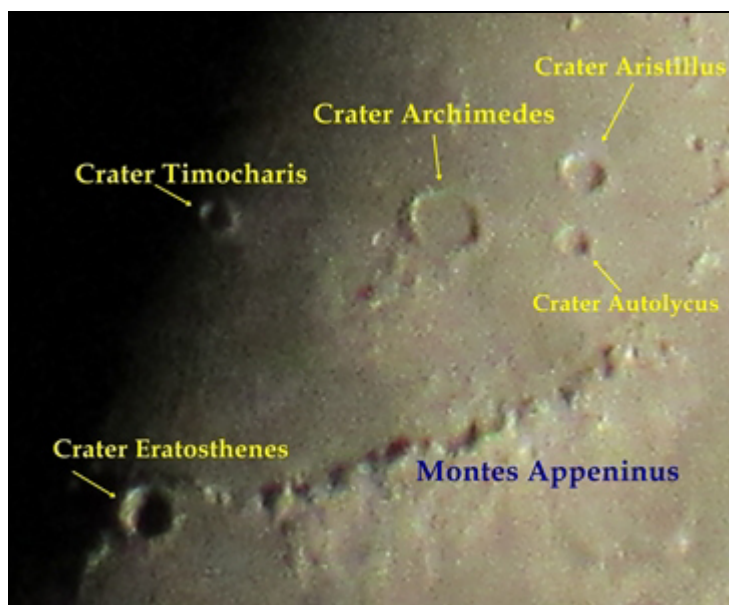


## The Real Issue

This may seem a fairly minor matter – and it is – but it points to something of much greater importance, namely the surprising reluctance by many faithful preachers and pastors today, men who hold firmly to the literal truth of God's Word, to admit when they have been wrong. This certainly holds in relation to cosmology. For example Pastor Cloud teaches that the earth is a globe moving through space, even though the Bible plainly teaches that the earth is both stationary and flat. Many other Baptist and Evangelical pastors are of the same opinion, despite the fact that several papers have appeared in recent years which show that the cosmology of Scripture differs radically from the one taught by NASA.

Up to fifty years ago or thereabouts, the average person would have had difficulty contesting the worldview taught by modern astronomy. But today we have no excuse. Most people can obtain access to a telescope with a magnification x100. If they used it to survey the moon they would see immediately that it cannot possibly be more than a few thousand miles above the earth – and certainly not a quarter of a million miles away!

The telescopic lenses on many modern cameras can pick out detail 50-60 miles away across the surface of a lake or bay, proving beyond all doubt that the earth cannot possibly be curved. A great many people would have taken plane journeys between destinations several thousands of miles apart, where the journey time in both directions is much the same. This would be impossible if the earth was 'spinning' on its 'axis'!



**Photo of the moon's surface, taken from my bedroom window using a Canon camera [PowerShot SX530 (October 9, 2016)].**

**The moon is no more than 4,000 miles or so above the earth.**

We observe the full moon every month, with perfect regularity, but this would be impossible if the moon was in orbit around a rotating earth. The only way a specific location on earth can have a full moon at regular intervals is if the earth itself is stationary.

Christians have been foxed and deceived by clever humanists. They are told that when a ball rolls across the surface of a table, that the ball moves relative to the table, which is true, and that the table moves relative to the ball, which is absurd! This is the kind of nonsense that lures otherwise sensible people into believing the earth is in motion relative to the sun, when it isn't. The earth is absolutely stationary, just as the Bible states. When Joshua called on the **sun** to stop, the sun stopped. He didn't call on the earth to stop, because the earth was not moving! He called on the sun to stop because **it** was moving.

Read and believe God's Word! It leaves no doubt in the matter! If a literal-grammatical interpretation – the only true hermeneutic among God's people – is applied consistently, then the following verses, along with many others [see **Appendix B**], point emphatically to a flat, stationary earth, a moving sun, and a sky populated with stars or lights, not galaxies:

**"...for the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them." – 1 Samuel 2:8.**

**"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever." – Psalm 104:5.**

**"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6**

**"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18**



**"Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:37**

**"Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved." – 1 Chronicles 16:30.**

**"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1**

**"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever." – Psalm 104:5.**

**"Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger." – Isaiah 13:13**

**"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree." – Isaiah 34:4**

**"The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth" – Daniel 4:11**

**"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time." – Luke 4:5**

**"Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day." – Joshua 10:12-13**



**"The heavens declare the glory of God... In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof." – Psalm 19:1, 4-6**

**"Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down." – Isaiah 38:8**

**"The sun and moon stood still in their habitation." – Habakkuk 3:11**

### **Measuring the foundations of the earth**

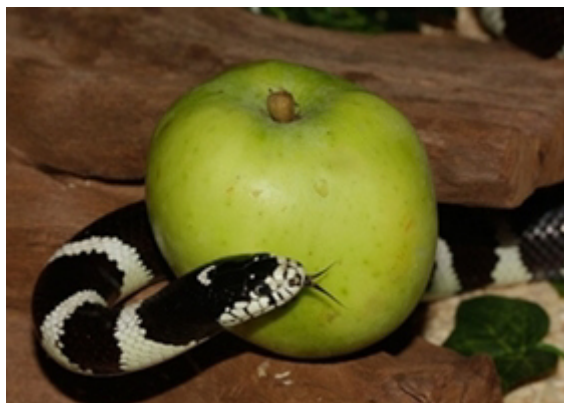
It is a great tragedy for the church that men who truly love God's Word and who have long fought the good fight are still reluctant to believe God's account of His own creation. They know that Jonah was swallowed by a great whale-fish, that Elijah was taken bodily into the sky in a supernatural chariot, that the flood covered the entire earth, and that the world was created and populated over a period of six actual days, and yet they deny God's Word, in effect, when they accept the fanciful cosmology proposed by NASA!

Jeremiah said that Israel will survive for as long as man is unable to measure the foundations of the earth:

**"Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured,  
and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath,  
I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all  
that they have done, saith the LORD."  
– Jeremiah 31:37**

How long is that? Forever, dear reader, forever. This tells us that man has never been able to measure the foundations of the earth, and never will. The earth is not a sphere. There are no satellites in 'orbit' around it. Man has never been in 'outer space' because if he had he would already have determined and measured with great precision "the foundations of the earth". He would also have measured "heaven above," but the Bible tells us that he will never do that either.

So, who do you believe, God or NASA?



## **Facing the Challenge**

I know this is a very challenging subject. It is doubtful whether any rational person can address it and not feel disorientated. But, as Christians, there is an onus on us to correctly interpret and uphold God's Word, even if it means confronting some very unpalatable facts.

If you are coming across this subject for the first time, please see our earlier papers on Biblical cosmology, which are listed in **Appendix C**.

Remember the words of James: **"If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering."** If you have already decided that the flat, stationary earth is nothing but foolishness, then you are unlikely to hear what God is telling you. Remember also the words of Solomon: **"He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him."** (Proverbs 18:13)

We live in a time of extraordinary evil and bewildering deception. We should not be surprised, therefore, if the Enemy has concealed spiritual landmines everywhere he can, including places our grandparents would never have imagined. It behoves us to tread very carefully, to exercise the utmost discernment, and to check everything against the literal truth of God's Word:

**"I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when  
I shall have learned thy righteous judgments."  
– Psalm 119:7**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
March 12<sup>th</sup>, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

## APPENDIX A

*Text of message by Pastor David Cloud.*

### Who Is the Twelfth Apostle?

March 9, 2017

**ACTS 1:26** — "And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles."

Revelation 21:14 says there are 12 apostles whose names are in the foundations of the eternal city of God, the New Jerusalem. Also Matthew 19:28 says there are apostles who will sit on 12 thrones judging the 12 tribes of Israel.

Who is the 12th apostle that takes Judas' place? Matthias or Paul? Sixteen times Paul said that he was an apostle. He was personally called of God for this (2 Cor. 1:1; Gal. 1:1).

The argument that Paul took the place of Judas as the 12th apostle is made as follows by George Sayles Bishop:

"The one who takes Judas' vacant place is Paul, not Matthias. Matthias was the suggestion of Peter, and Peter made mistakes. He made a mistake when he said: 'Be it far from Thee, Lord.' He made a mistake when he denied his Master. He made a mistake at Antioch when he overturned the gospel and taught circumcision: 'Building again the things which he had destroyed.' 'I withstood him to the face,' says Paul 'because he was to be blamed.' Impetuous Peter steps forward to make an apostle. He gives the Lord, so to say, a choice between two, Matthias and Justus. The lot falls on Matthias and they number him with the twelve and that is the last that is heard of him. The Lord keeps silent. By and by, He comes down from heaven and, Himself in Person, adds to the original eleven, another twelfth apostle, 'one born out of due time.' ... The twelfth name on the 'twelve foundations' of the New Jerusalem will not be that of Matthias but that of Paul: not only an apostle but 'not a whit behind the very Chiefest apostles' though in himself, nothing" (*The Doctrines of Grace*, New York: Gospel Publishing House, 1910, p. 373).

We disagree with this for the following reasons:

First, the Bible specifically says that Matthew was "numbered with the eleven" (Acts 1:26). Twelve verses are devoted to this scene. While it is true that Peter made mistakes, the Bible plainly identifies the mistakes. The situation in Acts 1 is different. It is not merely Peter acting on a personal whim, it is the entire 11 acting in one accord with the other brethren assembled together. Twelve verses of Scripture are devoted to this scene and there is no hint that they are acting contrary to God's will. In fact, they are acting in accordance with prophecy (Acts 1:20; Psalm 109:8). And they were acting prayerfully (Acts 1:24-25).

Second, while it is true that Matthias is not mentioned by name again in Scripture, it is also true that most of the apostles are not mentioned again by name. When the apostles are mentioned thereafter in Acts 2:37, 42, 43; 4:33, 35, 36, 37; 5:12, 18; 11:1; 15:2, etc., Matthias was doubtless one of them because he had been elected to that position.

Third, Paul did not meet the standards set out in Acts 1:21-22.

Fourth, Paul was distinguished from the other apostles in Scripture itself. Paul was the apostle of the Gentiles (Rom. 11:13; Gal. 1:16; 2:7-8; Eph. 3:8; 1 Tim. 2:7). While Paul preached to Jews, his special calling was to establish the first Gentile churches across the Roman Empire.

Fifth, Paul called the other apostles "the twelve" (1 Cor. 15:5).

We believe, therefore, that Paul's place of authority in Christ's earthly kingdom will continue to be associated particularly with Gentile saints.

[Copyright D Cloud]

## Passages in the Bible relating to Cosmology

### Categories

**The foundations of the earth**

**The waters above**

**The waters below**

**The firmament**

**The non-movement of the earth**

**The stretching-out of the heavens**

**The flat, stretched-out earth**

**The movement of the sun**

**The self-luminous moon**

**The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars**

**Geocentric spatial relations**

### **The foundations of the earth**

"...for the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them." – 1 Samuel 2:8.

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble."  
– Job 9:6

"Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding." – Job 38:4.

"Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof" – Job 38:6.

"The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it." – Psalm 75:3

"Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands." – Psalm 102:25.

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever." – Psalm 104:5.

"The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens." – Proverbs 3:19.

"...for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake." – Isaiah 24:18

"Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?" – Isaiah 40:21.

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together." – Isaiah 48:13.

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth." – Isaiah 51:13.

"Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD." – Jeremiah 31:37

"...the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth." – Zechariah 12:1.

"And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands." – Hebrews 1:10.

### **The waters above**

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so." – Genesis 1:7

"He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies." – Psalm 18:11

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens." – Psalm 148:4

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?" – Proverbs 30:4

[This is a reference to Christ in the Old Testament and his participation in the work of Creation. The "binding of the waters" would seem to refer to the firmament and its role in restraining the waters above.]

"When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures." – Jeremiah 51:16

## **The waters below**

"He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end." – Job 26:10

"Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?" – Job 38:16

"He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses." – Psalm 33:7

"When there were no depths, I was brought forth, when there were no fountains abounding with water." – Proverbs 8:24

"When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men." – Proverbs 8:27-31

"Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters." – Revelation 14:7

## **The firmament**

"And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." – Genesis 1:6

"And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so." – Genesis 1:7

"And God called the firmament Heaven." – Genesis 1:8

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so... And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth"  
– Genesis 1:14-15, 17

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

[If we take *circuit* (chuwg) to mean compass or circle, then this passage may be referring to the circularity of the firmament.]

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork." – Psalm 19:1

"Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters" – Psalm 104:3

"Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power." – Psalm 150:1

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The *circle* here is likely a reference to the vault above the earth. The inhabitants of the earth dwell beneath a great vault that stretches over them like a tent.]

"And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings. And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it." – Ezekiel 1:22-26

"Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne." – Ezekiel 10:1

"And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever."  
– Daniel 12:3

### **The non-movement of the earth [except in judgment]**

"Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved." – 1 Chronicles 16:30.

"Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast." – Psalm 33:8-9

[Barnes would translate verse 9 as follows: "For he spake, and it was; he commanded and it stood forth."]

"And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever." – Psalm 78:69.

[The word *palaces* does not appear in the Hebrew. The first part should probably read "And he built his sanctuary on high..." He also built it like the earth which he had established forever. The Hebrew word here for *established* is yacad, meaning 'to lay a foundation.']

"The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished [*yacad*], that it cannot be moved." – Psalm 93:1

"Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever." – Psalm 104:5.

[The original Hebrew word for *removed* in this verse is mowt, meaning (per Strong's H4131) "to slip, shake, fall" or, per Gesenius, "to totter, to shake".]

"Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth." – Psalm 119:90

[The original Hebrew word for *abideth* in this verse is amad, meaning (per Gesenius) "to stand firm, to remain, to endure".]

"Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool:" – Isaiah 66:1

"Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool." – Acts 7:49

[Since a throne remains in the same location, these last two verses show that the earth does not move. Also, as regards comparative size, the earth lies beneath the third heaven as a footstool lies beneath a throne. Therefore it cannot be a tiny speck in the vast depths of space as modern astronomy alleges.]

### **[the earth moves only in times of judgment]**

"Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble."  
– Job 9:6

"The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth be moved." – Psalm 99:1

"Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger." – Isaiah 13:13

"The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again." – Isaiah 24:19-20

[The original Hebrew word for *cottage* in this verse is meluwnah, which can mean (per Gesenius) "a suspended bed" or hammock.]

### **The stretching-out of the heavens**

"Which alone spreadeth out the heavens..." – Job 9:8

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7.

"Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?" – Job 37:18

"Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty. Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain."  
– Psalm 104:1-2.

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree."  
– Isaiah 34:4

"It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in." – Isaiah 40:22.

[The original Hebrew word for *circle* in this verse is chuwg, which Strong [H2329] defines as a "circle, circuit, compass". Elsewhere (22:18) Isaiah used the Hebrew word duwr to mean "ball" (sphere), so he is unlikely to be referring here to a ball or sphere.]

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

[Both the heavens and the earth are "stretched out." According to Gesenius the original Hebrew word for "spread forth" in this verse – raqa – means "to spread out by beating." Elsewhere (34:4) the heavens are referred to as a scroll. In one case the action is akin to the unrolling of a parchment (and its subsequent rolling together), while in the other it is akin to the flattening out of a sheet of metal by hammering.]

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded."  
– Isaiah 45:12

"Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together."  
– Isaiah 48:13

"And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth..." – Isaiah 51:13

"He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion."  
– Jeremiah 10:12 (See also Jeremiah 51:15)

### **The flat, stretched-out earth**

"He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing." – Job 26:7

"For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us." – Psalm 103:11-12

[This must refer to a flat earth, where east and west never meet.]

"To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth forever." – Psalm 136:6

"And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth." – Isaiah 11:12

"Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:" – Isaiah 42:5

"I am the LORD that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself" – Isaiah 44:24

"The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth" – Daniel 4:11

"Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;"  
– Matthew 4:8

"And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time." – Luke 4:5

## **The movement of the sun**

"Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day." – Joshua 10:12-13

[Note that Joshua orders the sun and the moon to stand still, not the earth and the moon.]

"So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might." – Judges 5:31

"Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars." – Job 9:7

[In this verse Job illustrates the awesome power of God by showing that He can cause the sun to stop moving and prevent the stars from giving their light.]

"The heavens declare the glory of God... In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof." – Psalm 19:1, 4-6

"He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down." – Psalm 104:19

[The sun cannot reasonably be said to know its going down if it is not in real motion.]

"The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hastens to his place where he arose." – Ecclesiastes 1:5

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down." – Isaiah 38:8

"And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day" – Amos 8:9

"The sun and moon stood still in their habitation." – Habakkuk 3:11

[The prophet records that the sun and the moon stood still, not the earth and the moon.]

### **The self-luminous moon**

"And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also." – Genesis 1:16

"And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon..." – Deuteronomy 33:14

"If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness"  
– Job 31:26

"He appointed the moon for seasons..." – Psalm 104:19

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth forever."  
– Psalm 136:9

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously." – Isaiah 24:23

"Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound." – Isaiah 30:26

"The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory." – Isaiah 60:19

"Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night"  
– Jeremiah 31:35

"And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light." – Ezekiel 32:7

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light" – Matthew 24:29

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory."  
– 1 Corinthians 15:41

"... and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood" – Revelation 6:12

"And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof."  
– Revelation 21:23

### **The fixed stars and the "wandering" stars**

"And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth. And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good." – Genesis 1:14-18

"They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera." – Judges 5:20

"Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are! And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven." – Job 22:12-14

"The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever."  
– Psalm 136:9

"He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."  
– Psalm 147:4

"For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine." – Isaiah 13:10

"And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree."  
– Isaiah 34:4

"Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth."  
– Isaiah 40:26

"I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded."  
– Isaiah 45:12

"The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining."  
– Joel 2:10

"Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken" – Matthew 24:29

"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring" – Luke 21:25

"There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory."  
– 1 Corinthians 15:41

"Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever." – Jude 1:13

"And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places." – Revelation 6:14

"And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise." – Revelation 8:14

"And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth" – Revelation 12:4

[These two verses refer to a third part of the stars. In the latter verse, they are generally understood to refer to the company of angels that rebelled. Stars and angels are so closely associated throughout God's Word that there may be some otherwise unexplained connection between them.]

### **Geocentric spatial relations**

It is impossible to do justice to Biblical cosmology without taking into account the hundreds of passages throughout the Bible that are plainly geocentric and whose natural meanings imply a common frame of reference that embraces both heaven and earth. The billions of miles of space, which modern astronomers propose, are in sharp conflict with the spatial framework used in the Bible. The earth of the Bible is inconceivably larger than the sun in absolute terms. It is impossible to reconcile Biblical cosmology – how God describes His own Creation – with the bizarre 'cosmos' of modern astronomy, where the earth could not possibly be more pathetic or insignificant. Indeed, the more pronouncements that NASA and its allies make about the 'cosmos' the more stridently they contradict the Biblical account. It is always the same small pool of self-appointed 'experts' who make these outlandish declarations, with no hard evidence whatever to back them up.

Christians need to ask themselves why they believe the picture of heaven and earth portrayed by NASA, not simply because it conflicts with the Biblical narrative but because this secretive, Masonic organization continues to spew forth nonsensical pronouncements that mock God's Word. Do you seriously think the earth is in danger of being destroyed by a giant asteroid? Do you seriously believe the earth is spinning on its 'axis' at 1,000 miles an hour? Do you seriously believe there is 'intelligent life' in the 'depths' of space? Do you seriously believe that two men wearing nylon pyjamas landed on the moon in an aluminum can in 1969? The ONLY evidence you have for any of this is the relentless propaganda engineered by NASA, Hollywood, the big television corporations, and the mainstream media. Why are Christians willing to set aside God's Word and believe an alternative account of reality for which they possess not one shred of objective, verifiable evidence?

### **Ascending and descending**

"And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded... Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech."  
– Genesis 11:5-7

"And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it." – Genesis 28:12

"Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended?" – Proverbs 30:4.

"For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth" – Psalm 102:19

"Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke." – Psalm 144:5 [See also "He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet." – 2 Samuel 22:10]

[The LORD "bowed" [stretched out or bent (like a bow)] the heavens and "came down", an action that began in the third heaven and continued past the firmament to the mountains below.]

"Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence." – Isaiah 64:1

"And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him." – Daniel 7:27

"For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth." – Micah 1:3

"And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." – John 3:13.

"Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved." – Acts 4:12

"But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God." – Acts 7:55-56

## APPENDIX C

### Papers in this series on Cosmology and Earth History

The Illuminati are Using Sham Science and Bogus Theories to Deceive Mankind

The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax

A Simple Scientific Proof that the Earth is Flat

Biblical Cosmology as the LORD in His Mercy has Revealed

How to Distinguish Biblical Reality from Satan's Alternative Reality

The Tent We all Dwell In – Why the Sky is Blue

The Host of Heaven and Our Stationary Earth: The Great Cosmological Lie

Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory: Why the Earth and the Heavens are around Six Thousand Years Old

The Blackest Black You Have Ever Seen: The So-called *International Space Station* is Playing with Reality

Why Explosive Nuclear Devices May Not Exist

True Cosmology: The Earth that the LORD God of All Creation Made for His Son

The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape

The Great Nephilim Deception: Why Christians are Being Tricked into Believing in ETs and UFOs

The Shameless Fraud known as Darwinian Evolution

*These may all be found on the website [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)*

# Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth

by Jeremy James



When the Bible speaks of wisdom – and by extension of Christ, the source of all wisdom – it says, "all they that hate me love death." (Proverbs 8:36)

Human sacrifice has been central to the works of darkness from the earliest times. We see it today in the form of abortion. The god of this world demands regular blood offerings from his human agents. This explains in part the many senseless wars that are continually being waged across the earth, where countless innocent women and children are routinely murdered.

The Children of Wickedness have generally taken great care to hide their existence and their long-term goals. However, now and then throughout history they have allowed their mask to slip and boasted openly of their wrath and malevolence. For example, when the Pope conspired with certain French royal families to slaughter the Huguenots in the infamous St Bartholomew's Day massacre of 24 August 1572, he issued a medal boasting of his achievement:



## **The English Illuminati**

The English, who have played a major role in engineering the coming New World Order, have always been careful to disguise their intentions and have covered their tracks extremely well. For example, the appalling crime against the people of Ireland in the mid-to-late 1840s, known as the Great Irish Famine – in which over a million innocent people starved to death and around three million were forced to emigrate – is usually described by English historians as little more than a tragic event. However, given that British absentee landlords and their local agents were shipping hundreds of tons of food from the country every month, this odious policy amounted to state-sanctioned genocide.





***Burying The Child* by Lilian Lucy Davidson**

Or take the English involvement in South Africa. The Boer rebellion posed a serious threat to British hegemony in Africa and, in particular, to its control over the world's gold supply. The Boers showed exceptional fighting ability and were far from defeat when the British set up a nationwide system of concentration camps and filled them with the wives and children of Boer soldiers. As intended, disease and malnutrition took a savage toll on the unfortunate victims and around 28,000 died, mostly women and children. This broke the Boer resistance and forced them to make terms with the British.

Winston Churchill, the future Prime Minister and avowed eugenicist, was a young war correspondent in South Africa at the time, but his dispatches revealed little of this brutality to the British public. An article in *The Independent* (27 Oct 2010) states:

The young Churchill charged through imperial atrocities, defending each in turn. When concentration camps were built in South Africa, for white Boers, he said they produced "the minimum of suffering". The death toll was almost 28,000, and when at least 115,000 black Africans were likewise swept into British camps, where 14,000 died, he wrote only of his "irritation that Kaffirs should be allowed to fire on white men".

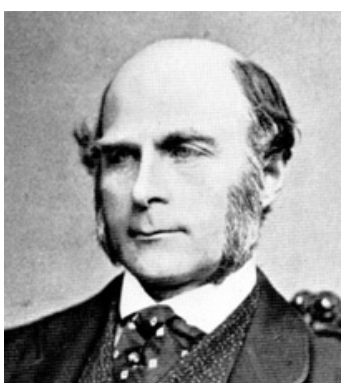
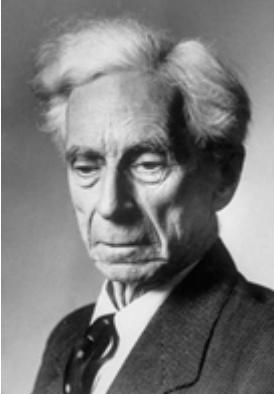

Arthur Balfour was a member of the British cabinet that approved and prosecuted the Boer War. Like Churchill, he later became Prime Minister of Britain, and like his more famous contemporary, he too was an avowed eugenicist.

	
<p><b>One of 45 concentration camps built by the British for Boer internees.</b></p>	<p><b>Winston Churchill</b></p>

### **The Eugenics Movement in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century**

To believers in eugenics, the masses of mankind are akin to cattle that need to be herded, and where necessary, culled by the self-appointed guardian class. Leading eugenicists of the day, such as H G Wells and G B Shaw, regarded themselves as members of this class, descendants of an elite bloodline that had evolved over millennia to become the real rulers of mankind. Indeed, Balfour was from the Gascoyne-Cecil family, which, in conjunction with a number of other aristocratic families, had shared control of England from the days of Queen Elizabeth I, while Churchill was descended from the Dukes of Marlborough and the Spencer family, one of the most prestigious pedigrees in British royal circles.

When the Word of God says that "all they that hate me love death", it is referring to the peculiar fascination that the wicked have with death and its formalities. Where a Christian sees death as the product of sin – the result of man's rebellion against God – pagans and occult practitioners see it as a doorway to another dimension. They refuse to believe in the finality of death and eternal judgment. When large numbers are killed in futile wars, they see it simply as the circle of life (as they call it), a natural process that ought to be accepted.

		
<p><b>Francis Galton</b></p>	<p><b>Bertrand Russell</b></p>	<p><b>Arthur Balfour</b></p>

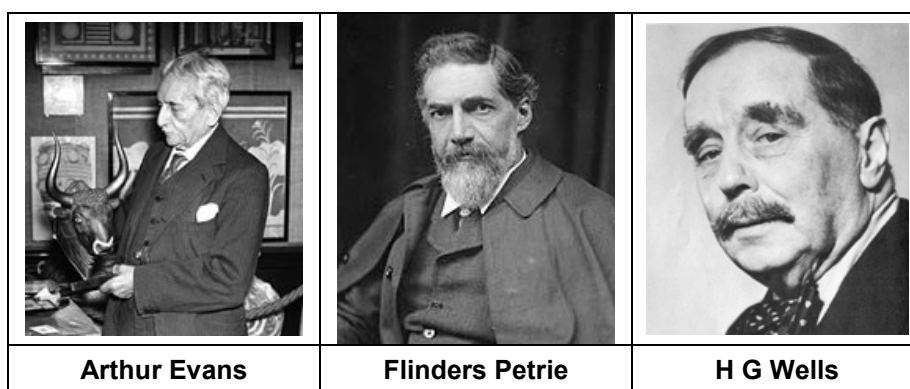
The British developed Eugenics as a science in the latter half of the 19<sup>th</sup> century in order to justify their imperial ambitions. Darwin's theory of Evolution was part of this elitist philosophy, where the 'strong' were not only entitled to eliminate the weak, but were morally obliged to do so. As it happened, the first International Conference on Eugenics in 1912 was chaired by Darwin's son, Major Leonard Darwin, while the subject itself was first conceived as a scientific discipline by Francis Galton, a half-cousin of Darwin.

This willingness to subjugate the weak and, where necessary, to cull their numbers, is a defining characteristic of this self-appointed elite. Any leading public figure at that time who joined and gave support to the Eugenics movement was almost certainly a member of the guardian class. This was usually confirmed by their involvement in other aspects of the New World Order.

For example, G B Shaw was both a vocal supporter of the Eugenics movement and co-founder of the Fabian Society, a disguised form of One World socialism, while Maynard Keynes, another advocate of Eugenics, had a major role in developing the debt-based system of economics which the Illuminati are using to flood the world with debt and foment an international financial crisis of epic proportions.



H G Wells, another avid champion of applied eugenics, was an early pioneer in the genre of science fiction, which the Illuminati have used to great effect to convince the masses that there is a vast universe 'out there', waiting to be explored and colonized by man. As intended, this false cosmology has done immense damage to mankind's understanding of the Bible. Bertrand Russell, author of numerous works on philosophy, was both an earl – a lofty title among the British aristocracy – and an ardent champion of eugenics. His contribution to the New World Order included experiments in primary-level education at his school in Beacon Hill, which deliberately omitted moral instruction on the grounds that man was innately good.



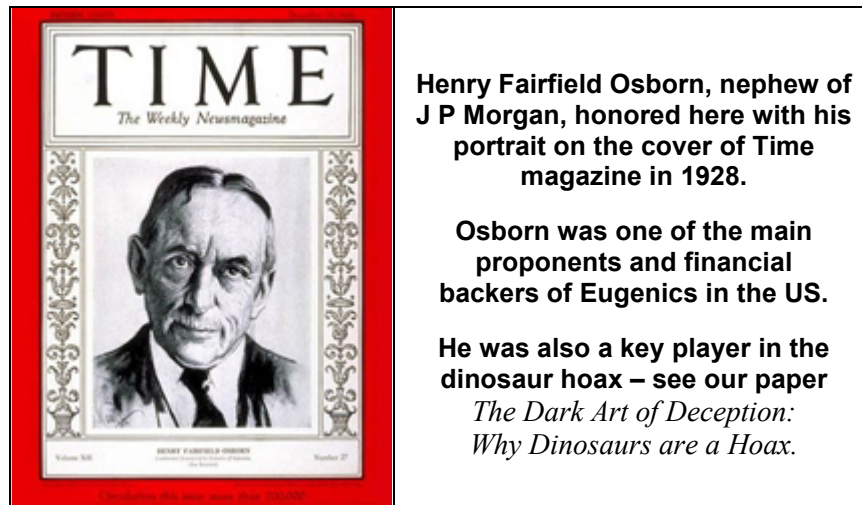
Supporters of Eugenics could even be found in such unlikely fields as archeology and oriental studies. Arthur Evans, the much lauded discoverer of 'Minoan' civilization – to which we will return shortly – stated in his popular book, *Through Bosnia and Herzegovina* (1875): "I believe in the existence of inferior races and would like to see them exterminated."

Another archeologist, Flinders Petrie, who built a considerable reputation as an Egyptologist, was a proactive believer in Eugenics and the evolution of a master race. He had a close association with two of its pioneers, Francis Galton and Karl Pearson, and regularly sent skulls and other human remains to them from Egypt to bolster their theories of racial excellence. Galton even hired Petrie to produce a pictorial compendium of racial profiles from Egyptian monuments. This little known work was published by the Royal Society in 1887 under the title, *Racial Photographs of the Egyptian Monuments*.

### **The American Connection**

This subversive connection between senior figures in the British establishment was also evident in America around the same time. For example, Alan Guttmacher, president of the American Eugenics Society and head of Planned Parenthood, was one of the original signers of the Humanist Manifesto (1973); Prescott Hall, a high profile lawyer and advocate of eugenics, was actively involved in the investigation of psychical phenomena; Henry Huntington, another well-known eugenicist, was a promoter of nudism and first editor of *The Nudist* magazine; and eugenicist Joseph Fletcher was another signer of the Humanist Manifesto and author of an influential work on social relativism known as situational ethics.

Another leading proponent of Eugenics in the US, Henry Fairfield Osborn, had a major role in promoting the great dinosaur hoax (See our paper, *The Dark Art of Deception: Why Dinosaurs are a Hoax*). Interestingly, Osborn was a nephew of J P Morgan, one of the most influential men in the world at that time. Big deceptions require generous financial backing, plus strong connections in academia and the media. Patrons of the Eugenics movement in the US at that time included the fabulously wealthy Carnegie, Rockefeller, DuPont, and Kellogg families, all members of the ruling elite and all with a vested interest in controlling (and culling) the masses.



### **Controlling the past**

The manipulation and suppression of the facts of history play a key role in this program. Since a faithful depiction of past events would reveal too clearly the imprint of their villainous schemes, the Elite have long tried to control the discipline known as History. Even though man seems to learn very little from the past, the Elite would prefer that he learn nothing at all!

The Elite have long known that a definitive pronouncement by a professor at Oxford or Cambridge will be taken as truth. Similar announcements by the big universities – such as Princeton, Harvard, or Yale in the US – carry an authority which virtually ensures their unquestioning acceptance by the public. It doesn't matter how preposterous they are. For instance, these universities teach that man 'evolved' in Africa about 200,000 years ago. They can risk making an absurd declaration like this because they know the public will not bother to examine it critically. If we assume that the rate of population increase among early man was broadly similar to the rate obtaining today – a little over 1 percent – and if we assume that the total human population of the earth 200,000 years ago was around 100 individuals, then it would have grown to several trillion (not billion) in less than *ten* thousand years! Mankind would have died out long ago.

### **United by a common hatred of the Bible**

While they want to control our understanding of all aspects of ancient history, they are especially interested in anything that conflicts with the Biblical account. Success in that area is esteemed above all others! This is why the British invented the discipline of Archeology (in conjunction with the French and Germans) and quickly established control over the antiquities and ancient sites of the Ottoman empire. In this way a small group of handpicked academics could make sweeping generalisations about the past, confident that, with a staggering array of data and artefacts at their fingertips, no-one would be able to contest their findings.

Let's look briefly at just one example. The British took control of the most important archeological sites in Iraq just before the break-up of the Ottoman Empire. Their 'man' in Iraq was Sir Leonard Woolley who, like many British archeologists of that era, was a high-ranking member of British intelligence. His control over the ancient sites of Mesopotamia enabled the British to write the history of the region according to their taste. Having examined what he described as a flood stratum at Ur – the city from which Abraham was called by God – Woolley concluded that the Flood of Genesis was a purely local event and that the worldwide inundation, as described in Genesis, was simply fiction.



**Leonard Woolley**

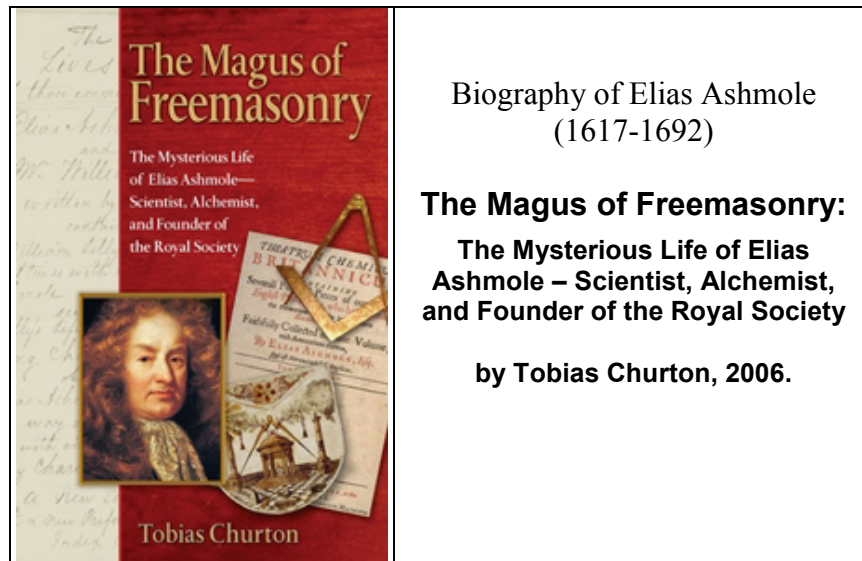
This is how the Ruling Elite have been using science falsely so-called to attack the Bible.

We will now look at another example in more depth since it sheds considerable light on the lengths to which the Elite will go to control the past and, in the process, disprove and ridicule the veracity of the Bible.

### **Arthur Evans and the 'Minoan' Civilization**

We have noted that Arthur Evans, who discovered the 'Minoan' civilization on the island of Crete was a strong believer in Eugenics and in the natural superiority of the ruling elite: "I believe in the existence of inferior races and would like to see them exterminated."

Though not especially gifted, Evans secured rapid advancement into the higher levels of the English imperial apparatus. Born into a very wealthy family, he attended Harrow and then Oxford, where he secured a first only after extraordinary intervention by well-connected friends (His father was a fellow of the Royal Society). After graduation, he travelled around the Aegean, worked informally in the Balkans for British intelligence, and was seen as a quasi-ambassador by local Ottoman rulers. He later drew on his extensive knowledge of the political situation in Bosnia and Herzegovina to advise on the formation of Yugoslavia, a 'nation' in name only, riven with ethnic tensions, whose cynical 'unification' suited the British.



At the relatively young age of 34 he was appointed Keeper (director) of the Ashmolean Museum in Oxford. This prestigious institution was founded in 1677 to house the extensive library, archive, and artefact collection of Elias Ashmole, one of the founders of the Royal Society. An astrologer and alchemist, Ashmole was an influential member of the English occult elite and is still revered today by high-ranking Freemasons and Rosicrucians. This Ashmolean appointment was further confirmation that Evans was now a trusted agent of the English Illuminati. His status was already evident from his marriage into the family of Augustus Freeman, Regius Professor of Modern History at Oxford (Springmeier describes the Freeman bloodline as one the 'top thirteen' in the American Illuminati).

When the Ottoman hold on Crete was broken in 1899, Evans was able to exploit his monopoly over the site at Knossos, which he had secured for an undisclosed sum via the Cretan Exploration Fund. His version of the past became the 'official' one, even when his theories had only a tenuous connection with the archeological evidence. Among the many spurious claims made by Evans, and treated thereafter as established fact, was the existence of an autonomous civilization on the island for thousands of years. Evans simply discounted the proximity of Crete to several other civilizations, including Egypt, Canaan, and other parts of the Aegean. It was as if Crete was a large land mass in the South Pacific, rather than a small island situated near several ancient civilizations and centers of population.



The British have long maintained that Evans 'discovered' the underground complex of chambers known as the Palace of Knossos. However credit for this should be given to Cretan antiquarian, Minos Kalokairinos, who conducted the first dig in 1878 and located part of the west wing before being stopped by the Turkish authorities. The site allegedly comprises over a thousand rooms or chambers connected by narrow corridors.



**Aerial view of Knossos**

### **A monopoly on 'the facts'**

By 'discovering' a hitherto unknown civilization, Evans could then propose, without fear of contradiction, a chronology that conflicted with the Bible. There was virtually no room for competing explanations to emerge. The British held all the cards. For example, Evans had discovered hundreds of baked clay tablets inscribed in a hitherto unknown language. He refused to let anyone else examine them and insisted that, since his civilization was 'new', the language on the tablets could not possibly be an early form of Greek. Only in the 1953, about a decade after Evans passed away, a young British cryptographer managed to decipher the text, known as Linear B, and show that it was indeed an early form of Greek. "Two generations of scholars had been cheated of the opportunity to work constructively on the problem," he remarked.

### **Theseus and the Minotaur**

Evans went even further and identified Knossos itself with a story from Greek mythology which holds a strong fascination for the Illuminati. If we examine the details of this story, the myth of Theseus and the Minotaur, we will recognize several elements of the program in operation today:

Minos, king of Crete, sought a favor from the god, Poseidon. The god sent him a snow-white bull which Minos was meant to sacrifice in his honor. However, Minos substituted another bull and kept the one given by Poseidon. In order to punish Minos, Poseidon got the goddess Aphrodite to cast a magic spell on Pasiphaë, the wife of Minos, causing her to fall in love with the bull.

Perversely, she wanted to copulate with the bull and ordered her craftsman, Daedulus, to make a wooden cow so that, by hiding inside it, she could mate with the animal. She became pregnant and bore a monster known as the Minotaur, an extremely powerful creature which had the body of a man and the head of a bull. The Minotaur would not eat natural food, only human flesh. After seeking advice from the oracle at Delphi, Minos got Daedulus to design and build a massive labyrinth beneath the palace, from which the brutish Minotaur would be unable to escape. He then had Daedulus imprisoned so that he could never reveal the path through the labyrinth.



**Linear B**

His natural son had been murdered in Athens some time before and in compensation Minos now demanded that the Athenians supply him with seven boys and seven girls every seven years as food for the Minotaur. The hero, Theseus, resolved to put an end to this abomination by travelling to Crete (as one of the seven boys) and slaying the Minotaur. Theseus was himself a hybrid, the offspring of Poseidon and a human mother.

When he arrived in Crete, Ariadne, the daughter of Minos, fell in love with him. She consulted Daedulus who gave her a ball of thread which Theseus could use to make his way out of the labyrinth. Daedulus said Theseus was to go forward and downward through the labyrinth, never turning left or right. By unwinding the thread behind him as he progressed toward the center where the Minotaur slept, Theseus provided himself with the exit route he would need once he had fought and killed the Minotaur.

This primordial myth blasphemes God in several ways: the number seven is mocked; a woman copulates with an animal; a monstrous hybrid is produced from this unnatural union; the hybrid lives off human flesh; children are sacrificed; and the savior, the one who ultimately triumphs, is a hybrid or Nephilim.

The myth also embodies the principal themes of paganism. The labyrinth represents man's perplexing journey to find truth, which he must undertake alone. Unless he comes fully prepared, he will not re-emerge in one piece. The thread represents the secret esoteric knowledge handed down from ancient times, transmitted only by duly qualified men – the Illuminati. The bull is the untamed supernatural force which every magus must learn to master. The downward journey is the quest that the seeker must undertake into the depths of his own being. Only the elite, having the right bloodline – just like the Nephilim hybrid, Theseus – are able to successfully undertake this dangerous and heroic journey.

The myth is also a celebration of sexual perversion, in this instance bestiality, and the Illuminati belief that it is morally lawful to produce human-animal hybrids. Their belief that the fallen angels can mate with human females and produce supernormal offspring or Nephilim is also celebrated in the person of Theseus. We can discern also the occult belief that special powers, in this instance superhuman strength, may be obtained through the consumption of human flesh.



***Theseus Killing the Minotaur [Greek vase]***

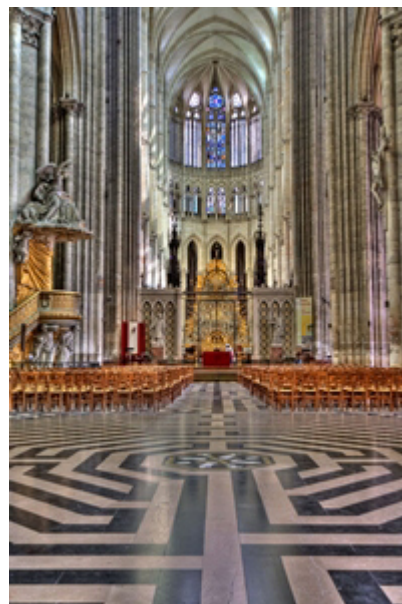
Many characteristics of the End Time are evident in this myth, including systematic human sacrifice through mass abortion, skilful manipulation of the human genome to produce human-animal hybrids, the use of tissue harvested from children to prolong the lives of the 'guardian class', the normalization of sexual perversion, the use of secret underground bases, and elite control of information and technology.

The labyrinth itself points directly to the Mystery Schools of ancient Greece and thus to modern Gnostic and esoteric paths which teach introspection, meditation, yoga, and contemplation as the key to 'finding oneself'. Practitioners are taught to undertake an inner journey through the labyrinthine pathways of their own consciousness and arrive successfully at the center of their being. They are then expected to conquer the darkness and chaos within themselves and re-emerge a new person, fully self-actualized or 'illuminated'.

The Roman Catholic church has for centuries used a prayer-technique known as *Walking the Labyrinth* – which is yet further proof, if proof were needed, that Romanism is nothing but ancient illuminism in a disguised form. Sadly, many professing Christian churches today are foolishly adopting the Labyrinth prayer technique, yet another sign of the great End Time apostasy.



**Prayer Labyrinth at a Methodist church in North Carolina.**



**Prayer Labyrinth in the Roman Catholic cathedral, Picardy, France.**

### **Fusing legend and fact**

The Illuminati want to imprint these ideas in the popular imagination. They also want to legitimize them as far as possible by connecting them with remote antiquity. So when the British took control of the palace remains at Knossos – which they knew included a network of chambers connected by a series of narrow corridors – they were able, through Evans, to link it directly to Greek mythology. Suddenly, the 'myth' fused with reality and legend became fact. Evans could declare that he had found 'Knossos', the home of King Minos, and that the palace complex was the *actual* one mentioned in Homer and Greek mythology.

The British determination to project this new pagan 'civilization' into the popular mind and in the process promote the myth of Theseus and the Minotaur, led to one of the greatest travesties in professional archeology. Knossos was twice destroyed by fire and natural disaster, so little of the original remained above ground. Excavations on the 'palace' were carried out and completed by Evans in the period 1900-1905. This provided him with the architectural material that he needed to reconstruct part of the complex. He hired a young Dutch artist – not an archeologist – to 're-imagine' the site and then set about building a structure which had only the most tenuous connection with the known archeological evidence. He also hired two Swiss artists to decorate the walls with Aegean-style frescoes. The resulting edifice, which serves today as a major tourist attraction, is largely a product of the 20<sup>th</sup> century, a bizarre fusion of local stone fragments and huge quantities of concrete (See photo below). It is a kind of open-air theatrical set in which visitors are invited to imagine the god-man Theseus descending into the labyrinth, while King Minos sits in ignorance in his throne room above – which Evans also 'reimagined'.



We could say more on this subject, but it is hardly necessary. Modern archeologists are stunned at the liberties taken by Evans and the cavalier way he meddled with the evidence to support his own theories. This was not history but fantasy, a cynical attempt to promote a chronology and narrative that was both consistent with British imperial ambitions and far removed from a Biblical worldview.

## CONCLUSION

Satan has been pursuing a detailed plan for the End Time, a plan in which the British establishment has played, and continues to play, a vital role. The Eugenics movement, which began in England in the 19<sup>th</sup> century and which brazenly exemplifies a large part of what Satan is trying to achieve, involved a coterie of individuals who were clearly privy to the plan and who contributed in many instances to the development of more than one element. In effect, we are talking about a tightly-knit group of immensely wealthy individuals who are using war, oppression and deception, in accordance with a multi-generational blueprint, to secure complete control over mankind.

They refuse to accept that Christ, on his return, will destroy the entire Satanic world system. Nevertheless, perhaps there exists among their number today a few troubled souls who will heed the words of Isaiah:

**"Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him  
while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the  
unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto  
the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and  
to our God, for he will abundantly pardon."  
– Isaiah 55:6-7**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
March 31, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# **The British Royal Family and the Illuminati War on Women**

by Jeremy James



The Enemy continues to normalize the abnormal and pervert what is natural. This is how he works. He knows that all that is normal and natural is connected in some way to God. And he hates God.

As born-again Christians we ought to take this very seriously. But we don't. Somehow we imagine that the world will continue as it has always done, and that whatever pain and unpleasantness may have existed in the past, the future is bright.

Science falsely so-called has blinded mankind. The deception is so great that even born-again Christians perceive the world primarily through the lens of science. They claim to accept the literal truth of the Bible but then they edit and dilute it to make it fit a secular worldview. It never occurs to them that science and technology are as much a part of Satan's domain as anything else in this "present evil world". This means he can use them like he uses everything else, to control and deceive mankind.

Earlier papers in this series have shown just how far this deception has advanced.

I came across an amusing comment recently by someone who now realized – correctly – that 'outer space' does not exist and that interplanetary travel is a sham. He was delighted to know the truth but was greatly saddened to lose the pleasure he got from reading science fiction. This is how it is. Truth comes at a price.

## Complacency

Many Christians do not want to give up their comfortable view of the world, the very one that Satan has devised to blind them. They are like the Israelites whom Moses led out of bondage in Egypt. They too yearned to go back to the carnal pleasures that they had enjoyed as Egyptian slaves – fresh meat cooked with leeks, garlic and onions. The freedom that lay before them was far too abstract for their carnal minds to grasp, conditioned as they were by years of oppression, subjection and slavery.

The same process of conditioning is under way today. Millions of professing Christians are in bondage to Satan's counterfeit reality. Though they have the Word of God, they make little or no use of it. So, when the Holy Spirit speaks to their hearts, they are deaf to His warning. The siren call of this "present evil world" is simply too loud.

In this paper we will examine Satan's war on women. Few pastors or preachers ever advert to this war, but it is raging all around us. And it is getting worse.

## Satan hates natural women

A recent issue of TIME magazine (27 March 2017) carried a feature article titled **Beyond He or She**. The cover carried a photo of a transgender person with the blurb, 'How a new generation is modifying the meaning of gender.'



The magazine states: "TIME interviewed dozens of people around the U.S. about their attitudes toward sexuality and gender, from San Francisco to small-town Missouri. Many said they believe that both sexuality and gender are less like a toggle between this-or-that and more like a spectrum that allows for many – even endless – permutations of identity. Some of those young people identified as straight, others as gay, still others as genderqueer, gender fluid, asexual, gender nonconforming and queer. Several said they use the pronoun *they* rather than *he* or *she* to refer to themselves."

In a background piece the author of the article explained her motivation:

Facebook, with its 1 billion users, has about 60 options for users' gender. Dating app Tinder has about 40. Influential celebrities, such as Miley Cyrus (who spoke to TIME for this article), have come out as everything from flexible in their gender to sexually fluid to "mostly straight."

... Even young people who don't understand the nuances of gender or sexuality that their peers describe tend to be more accepting of whatever identities they encounter. When market research firm Culture Co-op, which specializes in young Americans' attitudes, asked about 1,000 young people whether they think that Facebook's 60 options for gender are excessive, nearly a third of them responded that they believe this amount is just about right or too few.

Very few Christian pastors and preachers see this for what it is, namely a co-ordinated assault on Biblical truth. Under the guise of a campaign against sexual oppression, it cunningly manufactures an issue that does not exist (except in the minds of a small number of confused people) and then uses it as a pretext to attack Christianity.



### **The media cartel are co-ordinating their attack**

TIME is not acting alone but in concert with several other media conglomerates. It is all part of a worldwide campaign, co-ordinated by the New World Order, to undermine and destroy what they call the 'binary' genders, male and female. In doing so they hope to render conventional marriage untenable, to separate sexual activity from human reproduction, and to spread gender-identity confusion through the population as a whole. They know that this would wreak havoc among the Christian community, luring otherwise upright believers into immoral relationships and a violation of God's law. This will be especially evident among young Christians whose sexual orientation has already been adversely affected by Illuminati propaganda via pop videos, television and Hollywood.

TIME had earlier carried an article on transgenders on 9 June 2014, where Laverne Cox [see above] was used to promote what TIME calls "**the transgender tipping point**". The sub-title was 'America's next civil rights frontier.'

The New World Order is using 'civil rights' as a lever to prise open a Pandora's box of immorality and perversion. Anyone who objects to what they are doing will be accused of violating someone else's civil rights.

TIME also carried a feature on cross-dressing in its issue of August 24, 2015:



Even a supposedly scientific magazine like **National Geographic** is getting involved. The cover of its subscription issue for January 2017 featured a transgender 'girl' (a boy who has undergone 'gender reassignment') – *below left*. Under the title '**Gender Revolution**' it included a quotation: "The best thing about being a girl is, now I don't have to pretend to be a boy."



Perhaps the editors felt this shameless piece of propaganda was not enough, because they put another, equally bizarre, cover on its newsstand edition – *above right*. The inside content was the same but the cover featured a group of seven youths, most of whom identified with a different 'gender type'. From left to right, they read: intersex nonbinary, transgender female (x2), transgender male, bi-gender, androgynous, and male. Notice that there are no natural females in the photo. The Illuminati hate natural women.

The latest issue of **Vogue** (Paris, March 2017) includes a famous self-confessed transgender on its cover, the Brazilian model, Valentina Sampaio:



As you can see, this is a co-ordinated strategy, involving major media corporations in N America, Europe, and other parts of the world. By the way, if you think 'Ms' Sampaio could not pass as a model, think again:



**"The heart is deceitful above all things,  
and desperately wicked: who can know it?"**

**– Jeremiah 17:9**

### **The question we need to ask**

By this stage an alert reader may be prompted to ask, 'Well, if this person, as a transgender, is virtually indistinguishable from the models on most magazine covers, then how many of the others are transgender also?'

Ah, that is a question which I hope everyone will ask. For anyone who has studied this perplexing subject, the answer is 'A very large proportion indeed.'

Let's go back to TIME magazine and look at another ambiguous cover:



This one is from May 5, 2014. It features the singer, Beyoncé, who is included on the TIME list of the 100 most influential people in the world today.

If you set aside your preconceptions for a moment, it shouldn't be too difficult to see that Beyoncé is more male-looking than Laverne Cox, a known transgender [See photos of Cox on p.3 above]. In fact, there are several studies on the Internet which conclude, on the basis of 'her' overall body structure, that Beyoncé is definitely a male-to-female transgender.

How can that possibly be, some readers may ask, given that Beyoncé gave birth to a child weighing 7 pounds on January 7, 2012?

Let's back-track a little. When Beyoncé appeared on the Australian television program, 'Sunday Night', on 9 October 2011, her swollen tummy ('baby bump') caused considerable controversy when it appeared to collapse as she sat in her chair:



The footage of this incident was so vivid that many sceptics (while still believing she was a natural woman) were convinced she was wearing a silicone prosthetic to fake her pregnancy. Of course, transgenders must fake it since they are biologically male.

**"And GOD saw that the wickedness of man  
was great in the earth, and that every  
imagination of the thoughts of his  
heart was only evil continually."**

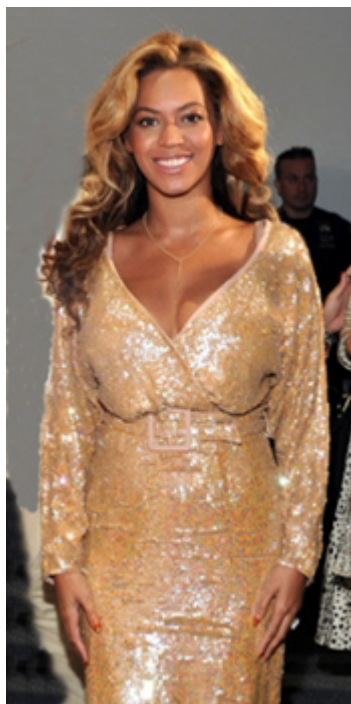
**– Genesis 6:5**

### **Baby Bump technology**

The top image overleaf is taken from the website of a British company which specializes in the manufacture of silicone pregnancy prosthetics or 'realistic baby bumps' – [www.moonbump.com](http://www.moonbump.com).

These are made to a high standard and, if worn correctly, are entirely convincing. Seemingly several manufacturers are operating in this lucrative field. Perhaps the one worn by Beyoncé had a design fault or had not been fitted correctly.

The photos overleaf show Beyoncé at two separate events in New York on the same day, 13 September 2011, less than four weeks before her appearance on the Australian television show, 'Sunday Night'. In neither photo can we discern the slightest sign of her supposed pregnancy:



At this stage we would emphasize that this paper is not concerned with 'outing' Beyoncé as a performer (or anyone else, for that matter) but, rather, with showing that these individuals are participating in a system that is doing real harm to our children. Beyoncé is likely a victim herself, railroaded into her high profile position by middle-ranking handlers whose main incentive is self-enrichment.

### Where do babies come from?

George, the first child of the Duke and Duchess of Cambridge, was born on 22 July 2013. The following day the royal couple presented their newborn to the press. If you examine some of the photos that were taken outside St Mary's Hospital on that occasion – see below – you may notice something very odd indeed:



Why is the Duchess still showing a pregnancy bump? After all, she has just given birth!

Here are two more photos:



These were taken less than 27 hours after the Duchess was supposed to have given birth. Why then does she look as she did just before her supposed delivery? She should have shed a significant amount of weight around her tummy region. In addition to losing the 8lbs 6 ozs that George weighed at birth, she should also have shed a further 3 lbs from the loss of blood and amniotic fluid, as well as the removal of the placenta and umbilical cord. This would give a total 'tummy loss' of at least 11 lbs.

This is typical of pregnancies in general:

Immediately after giving birth, moms can expect to shed the weight of the baby, as well as some weight from blood, amniotic fluid and placenta, which may leave you around 12 pounds lighter, according to the Baby Center article, "Body Changes After Childbirth."

[[www.livestrong.com/article/263022-how-much-weight-does-a-woman-lose-when-giving-birth/](http://www.livestrong.com/article/263022-how-much-weight-does-a-woman-lose-when-giving-birth/)]



Weight gain during pregnancy, outside the uterus, is normally distributed throughout the body, especially in the breast area, so any 'extra' weight that the apologists may claim she had gained, but still retained after giving birth, could **not** be the cause of the bulge we see in the photos above.

So, how come she still looked pregnant? The answer is painfully obvious – she was still wearing her prosthesis. Her handlers forgot to remove it immediately after the baby was placed in her care. She had probably stepped onto the street before they realized what happened. After that they had no choice but to brazen it out.

Even though reporters at the time, as well as commentators online, were puzzled by this comical blunder, they were prepared to accept the official explanation, namely that the Duchess had not yet shed all the weight she had gained during her pregnancy.

## CONCLUSION

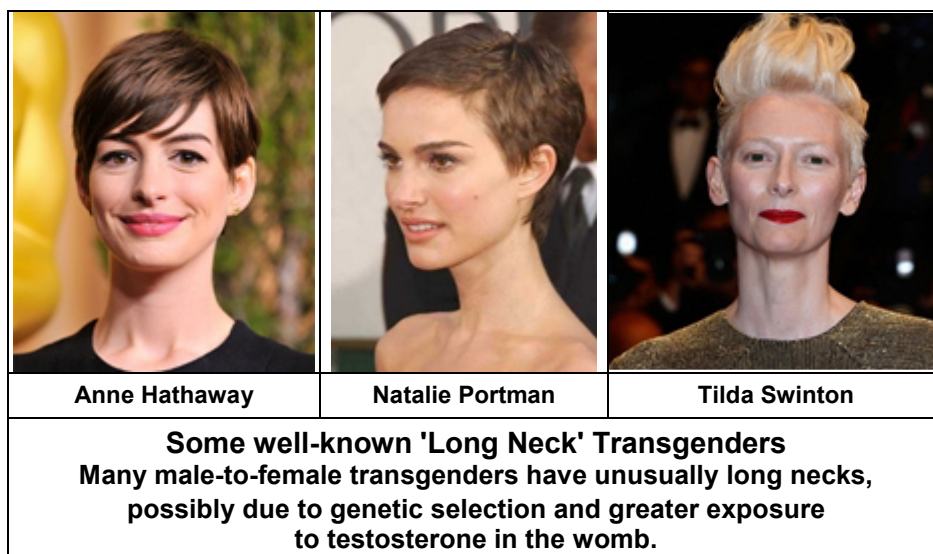
A person normally needs to get over three major hurdles before he understands what is really happening in the world today:

1. Firstly, he must realize that a small number of extremely wealthy families have been serving Lucifer for generations. They hate Christianity and worship the god of this world. And they mean business. Since their master is ruthless and cunning, they in turn are ruthless and cunning.
2. Secondly, he must learn to accept that everything the Bible says about the wicked is true. They hate the righteous and are determined to take complete control of the world on behalf of their coming messiah, the Antichrist.
3. Thirdly, he must recognize that all aspects of science and technology are under their control. They own all the patents that matter, and many more besides. They were caught out by the invention of the printing press in the 15<sup>th</sup> century, which allowed the Bible – then banned by the Catholic Church – to be printed in large numbers and secretly distributed across Europe. The resulting revolution, known as the Reformation, set their plans back about 400 years. They don't intend to let that happen again.

Many sincere Christians are still coming to terms with Nos.1 and 2, but have not yet begun to tease out the implications of No.3.

### - modern technology

The entire transgender agenda is driven by advances in hormone therapy and medical technology. The actual surgical steps required to turn the male sexual organ into a functioning vagina are well understood – see **Appendix A**. This means, for instance, that a Luciferian couple with four sons can raise two of them as virtually undetectable male-to-female transgenders. These will go to a girls' school and graduate from college, later taking positions of influence in a designated field, including politics, journalism, theatre, academia, or fashion. In this way they can implement, in consultation with their fellow transgenders in other fields, the policies espoused by their Illuminati superiors.



### **- Luciferians hate natural women**

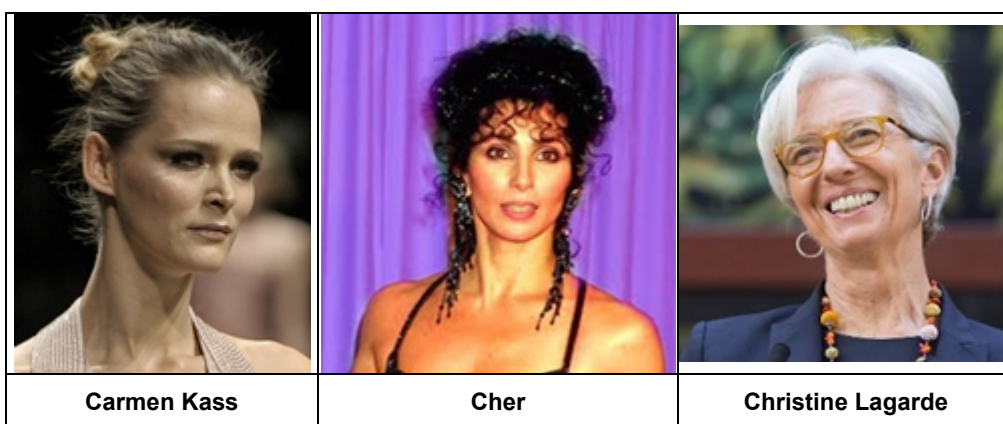
Satan hates natural women and is phasing them out. Given that the medical know-how to put this into effect has been around for more than 75 years – if not longer – this program is now well under way. Some of the most senior 'female' politicians in Europe and America are male-to-female transgenders, along with a veritable army of TV personalities. It is doubtful whether a natural woman has had a leading role in a Hollywood movie for over fifty years.

Like their master, Luciferians hate natural women and will not raise a natural female child if they can help it.



### **- surrogacy**

So where do they get their own children? The answer is evident from advances in medical technology, namely, through the implantation of fertilized ova into human surrogates. However, while the ruling class of old made extensive use of concubines and infanticide to weed out and select the 'right' stock, we don't know what kind of clandestine system is in operation today. We do know however that they guard their bloodlines with the greatest care and that they maintain genealogical records of immense antiquity, seemingly reaching as far back as ancient Babylon in some cases.



### - the Nephilim deception

They want to believe that they are Nephilim, the human offspring of the fallen angels. They simply can't admit to themselves that they are human beings – fallen, sinful human beings – just like everyone else. Their intense racism stems directly from their belief that they are the 'real' owners of the earth and that 'ordinary' humans, who are not descended from the fallen angels, are nothing but a herd of useless consumers, parasites that need to be controlled and, where necessary, culled.

Satan has convinced them that, since they share their lineage with the fallen angels, they are forever alienated from the LORD God of the Bible and that, even if they repented and turned to Christ, they would be rejected. But this is not so. We cite once again of the words of Isaiah: **"Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon."** – Isaiah 55:6-7



These people are just as susceptible to Satan's lies as the rest of humanity. They believe in reincarnation, the triumph of the will, and the survival of the fittest. Most importantly, they believe they are completely exempt from divine judgment. The Evil One has convinced them that, since they are already 'saved', a member of the chosen elite, they don't need a Saviour.

Some Internet commentators, who are boldly exposing the wicked transgender agenda, are inclined to believe that transgenders really *are* descended from 'the Nephilim'. Alas, this is based on a misinterpretation of Genesis 6 and unwarranted reliance on a text which cannot be trusted, the so-called ***Book of Enoch***. The Bible makes it quite clear that all people are of one blood and that, for this reason, the fallen angels (who are spirit and not flesh) have never been able to pollute the human germline:

**"God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands; Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:"**

**(Acts 17: 24-27)**

The sad truth is that man in his fallen state is profoundly wicked. There is no need to speculate about Nephilim or anything of that nature to account for the darkness inside us. When Jesus spoke of the wickedness within man, he never once alluded to any external or supernatural factor. The sinfulness of man originates entirely within his own heart:

**"And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: All these evil things come from within, and defile the man." (Mark 7:20-23)**

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**April 5<sup>th</sup>, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

Other relevant papers in this series:

**The Children of Wickedness have Revealed both their Existence and their Goal**  
**Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender**  
**Most Feminist Icons are Male-to-Female Transgenders**  
**The Curse of Abortion in Ireland: Why the Baal-worshipping Elite want to Kill Our Children**  
***The Sunday Times* and Transgender Politicians**  
**In Praise of *Mayo Man***  
**Transgenderism, *Pharmakeia* and Sorcery**  
**The Wicked Transgender Agenda**

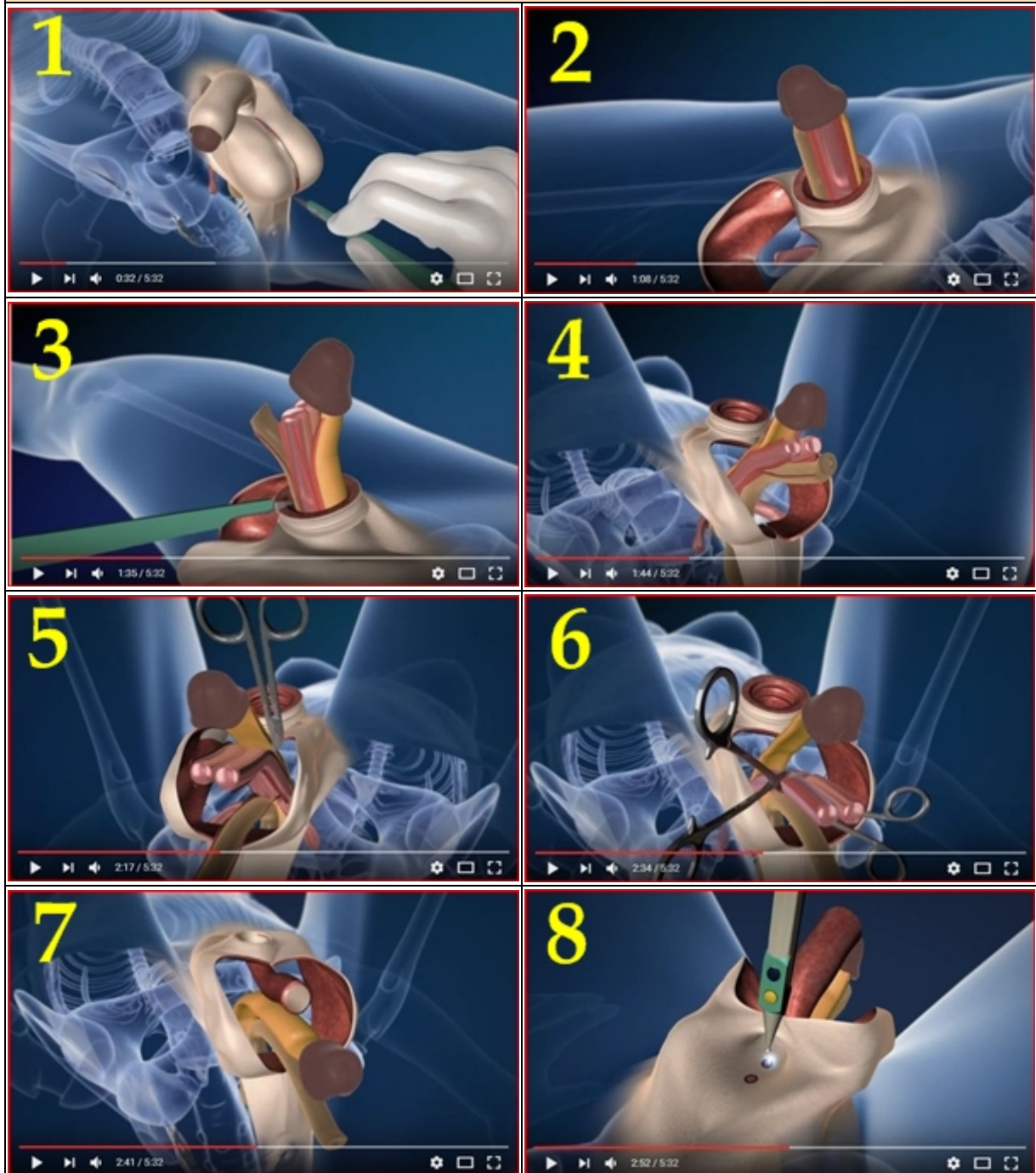
[These may all be found on [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)]

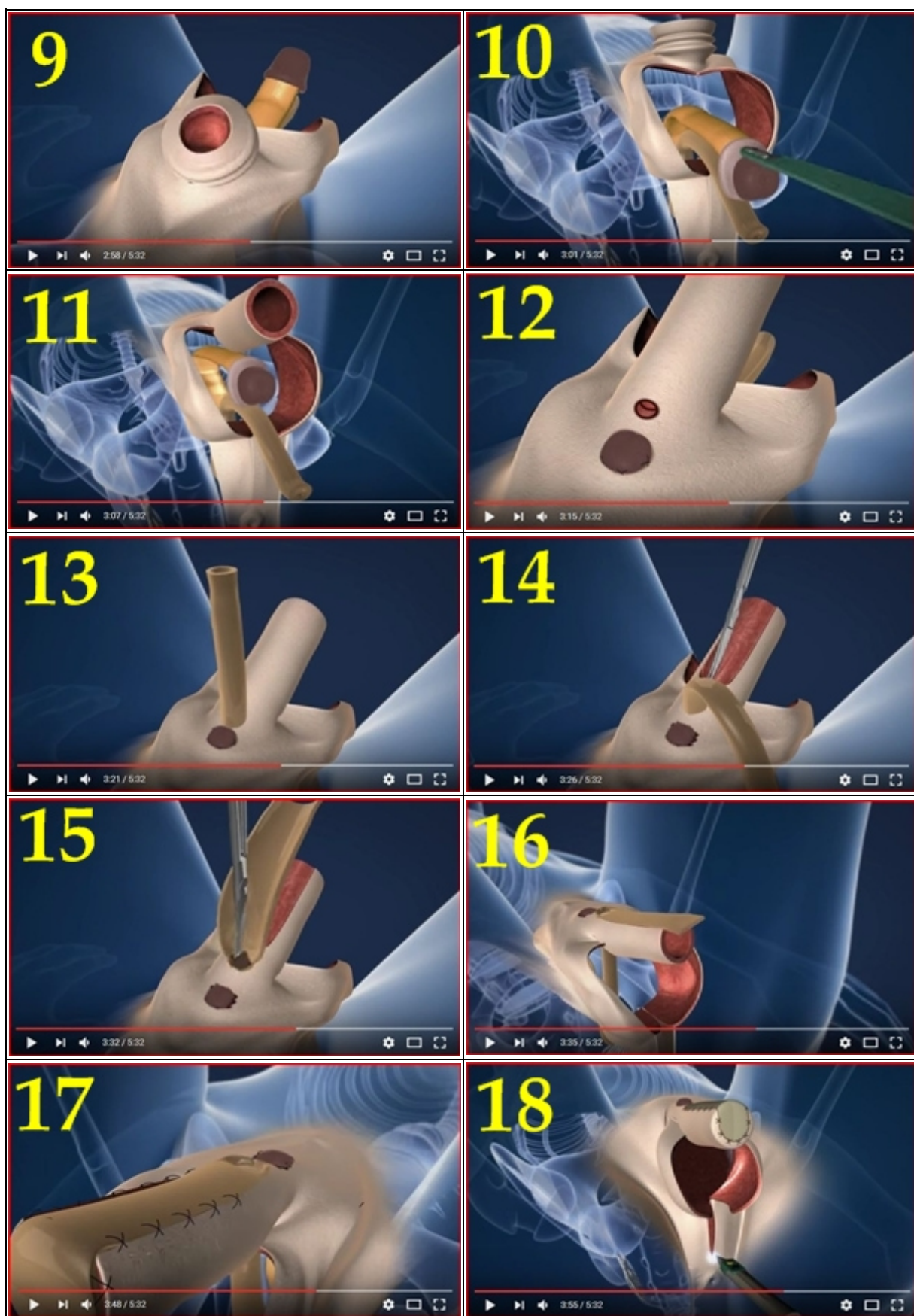
**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

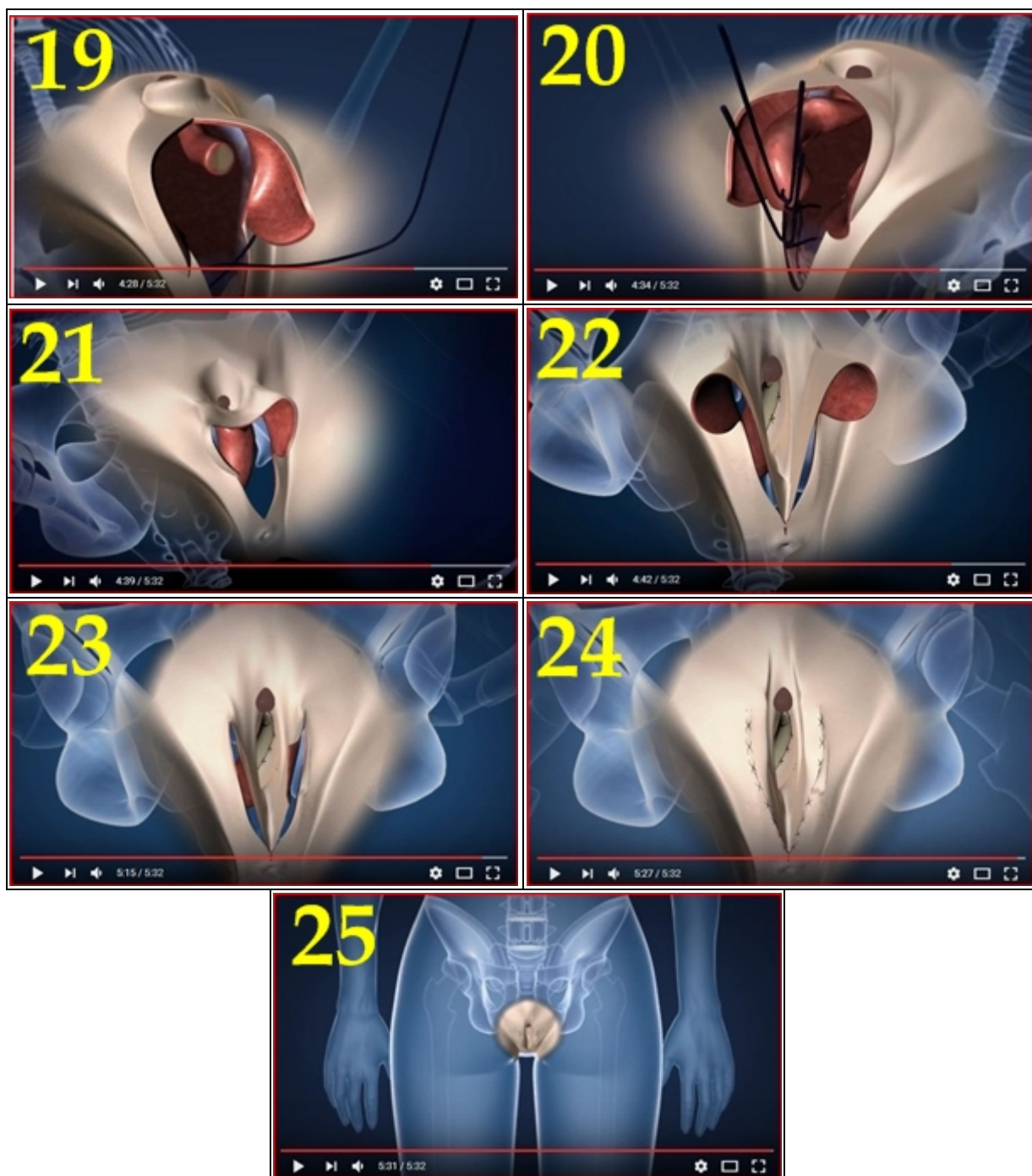
## APPENDIX A

### Converting a penis into a vagina – the surgical steps.

Source of images:  
'This is How Doctors Turn a Penis into a Vagina' on YouTube







# The Pharaoh *Akhenaten* is Another Illuminati Invention

by Jeremy James



In an earlier paper, *Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth*, we showed how Arthur Evans, the English archaeologist, had used his exclusive control over the antiquities of ancient Crete to 'prove' that a hitherto unknown civilization had flourished in the Mediterranean in the second millennium B.C. He also claimed to have found the actual historical location where Theseus, the god-man, slew the man-beast known as the Minotaur.

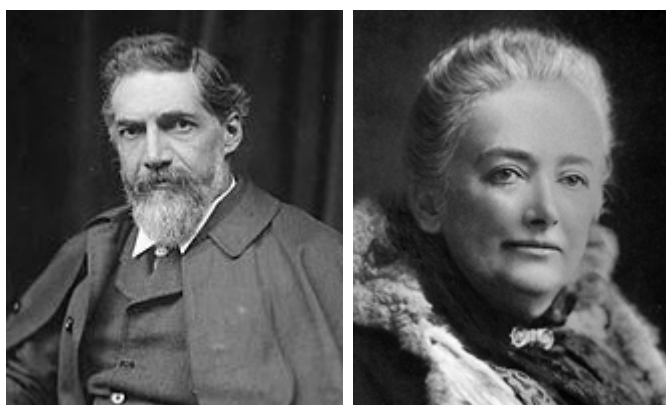
That paper provides a valuable backdrop to the story we are about to tell.

Evans was a racist who believed in the extermination of inferior human stock. Another English archaeologist, Flinders Petrie, who had built a considerable reputation as an Egyptologist, was also a believer in eugenics and the evolution of a master race. He had a close association with two of its pioneers, Francis Galton and Karl Pearson, and regularly sent them skulls and other human remains to bolster their theories of racial excellence. Galton even hired Petrie to produce a pictorial compendium of racial profiles from Egyptian monuments. This little known work was published by the Royal Society in 1887 under the title, *Racial Photographs of the Egyptian Monuments*.

## **Flinders Petrie and the Pharaoh Akhenaton**

Petrie was not a trained archaeologist and yet, while still a young man, he was given charge over the British archaeological program in Egypt. It is generally accepted that his rapid advancement was due largely to the support he received from the successful novelist and travel writer, Amelia Edwards.

Edwards is lauded today as an icon of homosexuality who flaunted her lesbianism in defiance of accepted social norms. She became fascinated with Egypt and used her considerable earnings to establish the Egypt Exploration Fund in 1882. She financed Petrie's excavation at Tanis, Egypt, when he was not yet thirty and still regarded as an amateur, and later, as patron of the chair of Egyptology at University College London, made him its first incumbent in 1892. His fame today rests in part on the work he conducted at Tell-el-Amarna, on the banks of the Nile, in the 1890s.



**Flinders Petrie**

**Amelia Edwards**

According to Petrie, Amarna was the location chosen by a previously unknown pharaoh, Akhenaten, for his new religious city.

The story of this pharaoh is unusual by any standards. Indeed, it is so unusual that one must ask whether any of it is actually true. For example, the *Encyclopædia Britannica* of 1911, in its entry on Petrie, makes no mention of Amarna, Akhenaten, Nefertiti, or the important role he played in their 'discovery' -

Between 1888 and 1890 he was at work in the Fayum, opening up Hawara, Kahun and Lachish; and in 1891 he discovered the ancient temple at Medum. Much of this work was done in connexion with the Palestine Exploration Fund. By this time his reputation was established. He published in 1893 his *Ten Years' Diggings in Egypt*, was given the honorary degree of D.C.L. by Oxford, and was appointed Edwards Professor of Egyptology at University College, London. In 1894 he founded the Egyptian Research Account... [Extract – see complete text in **Appendix A**.]

Compare this with the following extract from the edition of 2012:

Petrie added to the knowledge of the pyramid builders during his exploration of the necropolis of Abydos, holy city of the cult of Osiris, god of the dead. At Tell El-Amarna he excavated the city of Akhenaton, or Amenhotep IV, ruler of Egypt from 1353 to 1336 bce, revealing the now-famous painted pavement and other artistic wonders of the Amarna age (14th century bce). Three thousand graves found by Petrie at Naqādah, northeast of Thebes, were identified as those of primitive ancient Egyptians.

## The 'official' history of Akhenaten

The history books carry an account of the pharaoh Akhenaten that is based almost exclusively on work carried out by a few British archaeologists. It can be summarized broadly as follows:

According to the official history – as written by the British – the great pharaoh, Amenhotep III was succeeded by his son, Amenhotep IV. The former was known as 'Amenhotep the Magnificent', having ruled over Egypt at the height of its power and prosperity. More statues of him remain today than of any other pharaoh. His long reign, from 1386 to 1350 or thereabouts, was relatively peaceful. One of his most popular epithets was "the Dazzling Sun Disk."

His son, Amenhotep IV, changed his name to Akhenaten in the fifth year of his reign (It is unclear whether he shared the throne with his father for a short period as co-regent). Thereafter he insisted that Aten was not just the principal god of Egypt but the only one. All references to other gods were suppressed and only Aten could be worshipped or acknowledged. Apparently in many instances references to other gods, notably Amun, were erased from public statuary and replaced by Aten.

Akhenaten is supposed to have abolished the priestcraft at Thebes (Luxor), who regarded Amun as the principal god, and moved the main center of religious worship about 200 miles down river to a virgin site beside the Nile, a place known as Tell-el-Amarna (or simply Amarna). There he established a completely new priestcraft, along with religious rituals that focused exclusively on the god Aten.

The new city was called Akhetaten ('horizon of the Aten') – not be confused with *Akhenaten* ('servant of Aten'). Since sunlight was regarded by Atenism as a divine manifestation of the sun-disk, the rituals were held outdoors, seemingly in areas exposed to direct sunlight. The traditional Egyptian temple, with its secretive priestly activities, was defunct. The enclosures in which these revolutionary new rituals took place did not even have doors.



Since the new city of Akhetaten had to be built within a very short time, the traditional use of stone in the construction of royal buildings was replaced throughout by a type of brick known as *talatat*. This was smaller than the traditional stone block and therefore easier to transport and assemble.

After imposing his new religious regime on his subjects for about twelve years, seemingly in the face of ongoing opposition from the Amon priests of Thebes, Akhenaten died of unknown causes. The old system of Egyptian religion was almost immediately re-established, virtually all vestiges of his apostate cult were obliterated, and all mention of his name, or even his existence, was expunged from the official records. As a result, he disappeared completely from the annals of history for about 3,300 years, until the British came on the scene and revealed his existence.

This is all very interesting, but is any of it true?

### **Why we need to take a closer look**

Given what we know about Arthur Evans and his antics in Crete, we have good reason to believe that the British were exploiting their control of archaeological sites in the Middle East to compile their own version of ancient history. Egypt would have been of particular interest to them since Freemasonry, the religion of the English ruling elite, is essentially an Egyptian cult.

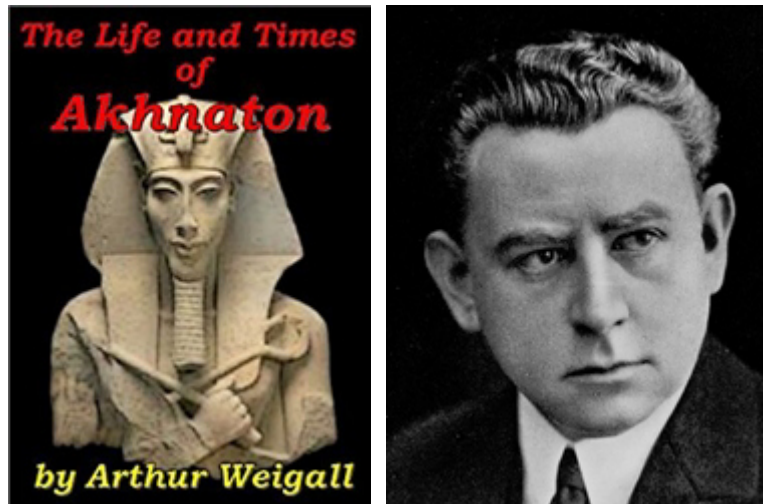
The LORD God of Jacob had utterly humiliated the gods of Egypt – and thus of Freemasonry – before the eyes of the world when He sent the Ten Plagues. The Illuminati had not been thrashed in this fashion since the Flood. Despite their much vaunted supernatural powers, these so-called gods were unable to withstand the solemn fury of the Living God, the creator of heaven and earth.

The demons whom the Illuminati serve have long sought to establish a stranglehold over mankind. They want all nations to accept them and to worship them in much the same way that they are worshipped and revered in India today. These so-called Egyptian gods are actually high-ranking demons in Satan's supernatural army. The Bible calls them "the host of heaven":

**"...before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven,  
whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and  
after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought,  
and whom they have worshipped:" (Jeremiah 8:2)**

Their earthly servants, the Children of Wickedness, reap substantial material rewards and honors by serving these fallen angels and helping them achieve their long-term goal of controlling the earth. Thus we can see why the British (along with the French) set out to commandeer the antiquities and history of Egypt.

The British invaded Egypt in 1882, claiming they had done so purely to quell a revolt against the Khedive, the incumbent ruler appointed by the Ottomans. Once they had gained a foothold, they stayed for decades, using the Khedive as their puppet. The French gave them a free hand in return for control of Morocco.



For most of the 20<sup>th</sup> century virtually the only accessible source of information about Akhenaten was found in a strange little book by an equally strange Englishman, Arthur Weigall. The book, *The Life and Times of Akhenaton*, was published in 1910 and revised in 1922. It contains no archeological evidence by way of illustrations or documented sources to substantiate any of its bewildering array of claims. Almost at a whim the author embarks on a rhapsodic celebration of an individual whose existence was entirely unknown only a few years previously. With juvenile enthusiasm Weigall enters into the mind of this elusive pharaoh and conjures up a chapter of history from thin air. He never misses an opportunity to add a gloss which adds further depth and glamour to his subject, marshalling throughout a momentum which blinds the reader to the fact that little of his breathless narrative is supported by evidence.

**"The wicked worketh a deceitful work:"  
- Proverbs 11:18**

### **Evidence pointing to the existence of Akhenaton**

Strong claims require convincing evidence, but many of the 'facts' surrounding Akhenaten are highly problematic:

#### **1. His name appears on some archeological artefacts**

This does not amount to a great deal by itself. It tells us nothing about him and points only to the existence of a person of royal standing, or even a member of the ruling aristocracy. The British maintain that most of the references to his reign were obliterated by his successors. However, if that is the case, then we have even less reason to believe that the few that still 'remain', especially the more prominent ones, are authentic.

## 2. He moved his royal residence from Thebes to Amarna

This makes no sense *even if* Akhenaten was a real historical pharaoh. No leader abandons his citadel and goes 200 miles into the desert to 'build' an entirely new city, leaving his enemies to control, if not occupy, his former stronghold.



Amarna was nothing but an empty site, devoid even of fortifications. Every new structure had to be built from clay bricks instead of cut stone, producing a 'city' unfit for either royal habitation or priestly activity. Even a city in name only would have taken several years to construct. It would have been strategically disastrous for a pharaoh, already in rebellion against his subjects, not to mention the powerful priestly caste, to embark on a project of this nature. Incredibly, the traditional religious rites were being brutally suppressed (it is said) while the site for the proposed new rites had not even been completed. None of this makes any sense.

## 3. The existence of Amarna is beyond dispute

Perhaps it is, but that is not the issue. The British argue that the buildings constructed by Akhenaten were demolished by his successor, but that the foundations remain, as well as 16 boundary *stelae* (A *stela* is a tall stone monument inscribed with commemorative or official information about its immediate surroundings). These were intended to fix or delineate the outer limits of the city known as Akhetaten, dedicated to the worship of the god Aten. Only a few contain legible inscriptions but, to the extent that they do, they are regarded (in conjunction with the *Great Hymn*) as the best extant record of the cult founded by Akhenaten.

There is a huge contradiction in all of this. On the one hand, his successors were supposed to have erased his name and his cult from the record of Egyptian history, and yet certain prominent public monuments – attesting to his existence, his cult, and his new religious city – were left intact. These were not records that his followers could have hidden away, but massive, immovable declarations carved in the cliff face. If the official story is true, then these would have been among the very first commemorative relics to be defaced by his enemies and expunged from the pages of history.

It is worth noting that the Amarna *stelae* were first discovered by a French Jesuit in 1714. Since this organization is notorious for its hatred of Biblical Christianity, with a dark reputation for fraud, murder and deception, its involvement in something so closely associated with Moses and the Exodus – which we will consider shortly – must surely arouse our suspicion.



#### **4. Amarna was a major center of Aten worship**

Really? Worship and appeasement of the gods in ancient Egypt was taken very seriously. Virtually every temple and monument of that period, and for centuries before, was made of stone. The stature and dignity of the gods demanded the use of the most enduring materials, such as granite, basalt, marble, limestone, sandstone, and obsidian. The idea that Akhenaten would honor his god by building a holy city, including its temple precincts, from baked clay bricks, not unlike those used by the common people – or even the idea that his supporters would countenance such a move – is simply ridiculous.

**"The wicked plotteth against the just,  
and gnasheth upon him with his teeth."  
- Psalm 37:12**

#### **5. The worship of Aten was revolutionary**

This is another contradiction in a story filled with contradictions. The god Aten was already a recognized deity in the Egyptian pantheon, an aspect of the sun-god Ra, so the worship of Aten could not have been revolutionary. The British maintain that the real revolution lay in the way Akhenaten suppressed the worship of all other gods and turned Aten into the 'only' god. But even on that score their argument is specious at best. There is overwhelming evidence that the gods of Egypt were recognized and worshipped on a national scale, continuously and without interruption, from the earliest times to the end of the pharaonic legacy. The blotting out of a few inscriptions – assuming it even occurred during the same historical epoch – cannot, of itself, be taken as proof that Akhenaten (if he existed) was a monotheist. The most that could be inferred from the evidence, such as it is, is that Akhenaten had taken sides in a struggle for pre-eminence between two priestly schools, one dedicated to Amun and the other to Aten.

## 6. The Great Hymn to the Aten

The so-called *Great Hymn to the Aten* proves too much and is undoubtedly a modern forgery. [The translation in **Appendix B** was used by Arthur Weigall in his book, *The Life and Times of Akhenaten*.]



Detail of 'Great Hymn to the Aten', tomb at Amarna

The hymn is such a blatant imitation of Psalm 104 that it is hard to understand how anyone took Weigall seriously. In fact, Weigall himself boasts of the similarity and goes so far as to claim that either the hymn and psalm came from the same source, or the psalm (written around the year 1000 BC) was based on the Egyptian hymn! – "...in consideration of Akhenaten's peculiar ability and originality," he says, "there seems considerable likelihood that he is the author in the first instance of this gem of the Psalter."

The Table in **Appendix B** sets out the passages cited by Weigall as proof that the hymn was the source of Psalm 104. It is such an obvious forgery that it is hardly necessary to comment.

In some places (lines 23 and 62) Weigall and his associates have even used the actual text of the King James Bible! -

23 **Bright is the earth, when Thou risest in the horizon,**  
24 **...how manifold are thy works!**

For sheer chutzpah, this is hard to beat.

Here is what Petrie had to say about the Hymn:

If this were a new religion, invented to satisfy our modern scientific conceptions, we could not find a flaw in the correctness of this view of the energy of the solar system. How much Akhenaten understood, we cannot say, but he certainly bounded forward in his views and symbolism to a position which we cannot logically improve upon at the present day. Not a rag of superstition or of falsity can be found clinging to this new worship evolved out of the old Aton of Heliopolis, the sole Lord of the universe.

Just how well does it "satisfy our modern scientific conceptions", as Petrie glowingly put it? Too well, as it turns out. The reference to the 'Nile in the sky' in lines 85-90 is a thoroughly modern meteorological concept, based on what scientists today call the hydrological cycle:

85 O sun of day, the fear of every distant land,  
86 Thou makest [also] their life.  
87 Thou hast set a Nile in heaven,  
88 That it may fall for them,  
89 Making floods upon the mountains, like the great sea,  
90 And watering their fields among their towns.

The Egyptians had absolutely no interest in the welfare of people living in distant lands, nor had they any idea that the upper atmosphere served as a kind of 'river' for transporting water from one place to another. The inclusion of these lines in the *Great Hymn* is a complete anachronism and further evidence that the text as a whole is a fraud.

The British agents in Egypt – Petrie, Weigall and their associates – conspired together to produce this ridiculous work of fiction, all with a view to discrediting the Bible and portraying the Israelites as nothing more than a group of displaced Egyptians.

### **7. The art of Amarna is unique**

This is certainly true but, like the Hymn, it proves too much.

#### **- Bust of Nefertiti**

Let's start with the famous bust of Nefertiti, regarding which Weigall says: "A portrait head of Queen Nefertiti is a work of art which must be ranked with the world's greatest masterpieces. It was found by German excavators at El Amarna and is now in the Berlin Museum." Nefertiti was the wife of Akhenaton and is actually mentioned by name in the *Great Hymn to the Aten* (line 132).



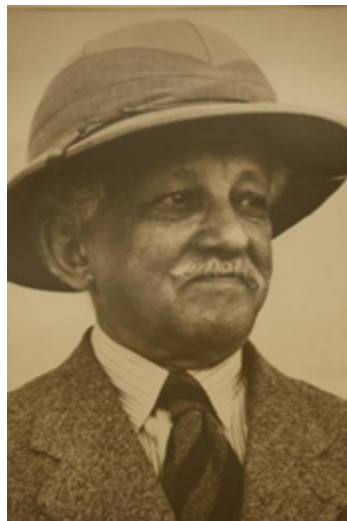
**Bust of 'Nefertiti' in Berlin**

At least two recent works by respected historians have claimed that the bust is a modern fake – *The Bust of Nefertiti - a Fraud in Egyptology?* (2009) by Henri Stierlin and *Missing Link in Archaeology* (2009) by Erdogan Ercivan. Both Stierlin and Ercivan have written extensively on archeological subjects and are familiar with the duplicity and fraud that is endemic in the international antiquities market.

According to the German Wikipedia, Ercivan claims that Arthur Evans was a fraudster (see our paper, *Eugenics, Hybrids, and the Illuminati Labyrinth*), along with fellow archaeologists, Heinrich Schliemann (who invented artefacts to enhance his reputation) and Ludwig Borchardt (who led the team that 'discovered' the bust of Nefertiti):

In his work *Missing Link of Archeology: Hidden Finds, Forged Museum Expositions and Archeologists Exposed as Fraudsters*, Ercivan reveals daring hypotheses about Ludwig Borchardt, Heinrich Schliemann, Arthur Evans, Henri Breuil, and Charles Darwin, and tries to expose them as counterfeiters. He claimed that Borchardt falsified other ancient Egyptian finds, such as the Folding Tapestry of Cairo and a Hatshepsut stele, while Schliemann was supposed to have ordered the treasure of Priamus from an Athenian jeweler. Evans is said to have invented the culture of the Minoans with the help of a Swiss artist named Emile Gilliéron between March 23, 1900 and 1924. Breuil, on the other hand, was meant to be responsible for the discovery of stone cave paintings between 1903 and 1956 in Northern Spain and southern France, which were falsified in more than 90 per cent of cases, according to Ercivan. – *German Wikipedia*

Even though it was allegedly discovered in 1912, both authors argue that the bust was not revealed to the public until 1924 because it was a fake. For example, no archaeological record of its discovery was made known for 11 years!



Ludwig Borchardt

The bust itself would seem to have a special significance for the occult elite, and it has even appeared on a German postage stamp. The left eye is missing, a not-too-subtle allusion to the Eye of Horus. The neck, too, is elongated, which is a distinctive feature of many prepubescent male-to-female transgenders. The work is also inconsistent with artistic convention in that, as Stierlin points out, the Egyptians always cut the shoulders of their subjects horizontally, while the shoulders on the limestone bust are cut vertically.



**Bust of Nefertiti on a German postage stamp, 1988.**

The market in fake antiquities at the start of the 20<sup>th</sup> century was incredibly lucrative. A modest ceramic piece with a few traces of pigment, for example, could fetch a high price, provided its provenance had been certified. Since this was easy to forge, huge numbers of fake antiquities found their way into museums around the world. These in turn helped to spread the false version of history that the British wanted to project. They even created the discipline known as 'Egyptology' to make their propaganda sound more scientific.

#### **- The Painted Pavement**

In its entry on Petrie, Wikipedia gives the following information about his work in Amarna:

From 1891, he worked on the temple of Aten at Tell-el-Amarna, discovering a 300-square-foot (28 m<sup>2</sup>) New Kingdom painted pavement of garden and animals and hunting scenes. This became a tourist attraction but, as there was no direct access to the site, tourists wrecked neighbouring fields on their way to it. This made local farmers deface the paintings, and it is only thanks to Petrie's copies that their original appearance is known.

Given what we now know about the Akhenaten saga, this cultural calamity is highly suspicious. Petrie supposedly found the huge painted pavement and made copies of the scenes depicted thereon, but we have no way of knowing whether any of this is true because the site itself has been destroyed! It stretches our credulity to believe that such an important body of evidence could have been obliterated in this way, without even photographic confirmation that it ever existed.

Besides, if the British had created the site themselves, it would probably have suited them to have it destroyed before it was subjected to closer examination. For instance, how on earth could the pigments have survived outside a sealed tomb for over three thousand years? Weathering, oxidation, humidity, sunlight, shifting sands, small animals, insects, and airborne moulds would have completely erased them in a fraction of the time!

#### **- The androgynous carvings**

Androgyny, the blending of sexual characteristics, is important in the occult. It is significant that the carvings of Akhenaten have a distinctly androgynous appearance, a fact that has attracted a lot of attention since there is little evidence of it elsewhere in Egyptian art. The cranial shapes of the Akhenaten family are also exaggerated and cone-like, similar to modern representations of aliens from outer space. This, too, is unique to Amarna. So, either the works are modern fakes or the artists of the time were given astounding latitude in how they could depict the royal family, even to the point of distorting their children.



#### **- An artistic revolution**

History shows that artistic styles and aesthetic sensibilities change only gradually. This is especially true of art depicting members of the ruling elite. The style of Egyptian art had remained remarkably static for about three thousand years, both in the period leading up to the advent of Akhenaten – which lasted only twelve years or so – and for a thousand years thereafter. It was invariably formal and emblematic, adhering to strict conventions, and designed to project a sense of timelessness and continuity. The style at Amarna was radically different, being 'naturalistic' by our modern reckoning, rather than iconic. The images were akin to snapshots of actual domestic scenes rather than activities representative of Egyptian life in general.

**"He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail."  
- 1 Samuel 2:9**

In one famous carving, Akhenaten is shown sitting at home with his wife, playing with their two children [see above]. Nothing of this kind had ever been done before. In fact, until the emergence of Dutch domestic naturalism in the 16<sup>th</sup> century – three thousand years later – this style was unknown. We are asked to believe that this artistic revolution sprung from nowhere and vanished again after only a few years. Even the Renaissance, which marked a revolution in artistic technique, took nearly two centuries to gather momentum. For most of history, changes in artistic styles and conventions came about only gradually, and there is not a single instance of a revolution similar to the one at Amarna.

### **8. The Amarna Letters**

A large quantity of clay tablets inscribed in Akkadian, not Egyptian, began to appear on the antiquities market in 1887. These supposedly came from Amarna and consisted of diplomatic correspondence (over 300 tablets) between two pharaohs (Amenhotep III and his son Akhenaten) and neighboring kings. It is notable that no similar stash of clay tablets has ever been found in Egypt. Some of them were discovered by Petrie himself. It was certainly a remarkable stroke of 'luck' that so many of these letters should pertain to the controversial pharaoh, Akhenaten, and that they should be found in such large numbers in his chosen city, Amarna.

The Akkadian language was well understood by western scholars by 1850 or so, but Egyptian hieroglyphics were still posing technical difficulties into the late 19<sup>th</sup> century, despite the decipherment of the Rosetta Stone. So it was another remarkable stroke of 'luck' that all of the Amarna letters were in Akkadian and thus easy to decipher (or, if necessary, counterfeit).



**Clay tablet [Amarna letter], British Museum**

### **The Character of Weigall**

Weigall was a strange character. It is hard to believe that the following paragraph (from Wikipedia) relates to the person we have just been discussing:

"In London during World War I Arthur Weigall became a successful set-designer for the London revue stage. An association with film began: he worked with Bannister Merwin, Jack Buchanan, and Phyllis Monkton on the film *Her Heritage*, and in the 1920s Lord Northcliffe appointed him film critic for the *Daily Mail*. Later, one of his novels was made into the film *Burning Sands* by the producer George Melford."



His book on Akhenaten reads more like a boys' adventure story than a serious account of an historical epoch. Using the *Great Hymn of the Aten* and the inscriptions on the Amarna *stelae*, neither of which are reliable, he turns Akhenaten into the founder of a religion on a par with Christianity, a mystic whose visions led him to conceive of God in an entirely new way. In doing so he distinguishes the God of the Old Testament, whom he rejects, from the one which he claims Jesus revealed:

"The Aten is God almost as we conceive Him. There is no quality attributed by the king to the Aten which we do not attribute to our God. Like a flash of blinding light in the night-time the Aten stands out for a moment amidst the black Egyptian darkness, and disappears once more the first signal to this world of the future religion of the West. No man whose mind is free from prejudice will fail to see a far closer resemblance to the teachings of Christ in the religion of Akhnaten than in that of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. The faith of the patriarchs is the lineal ancestor of the Christian faith; but the creed of Akhnaten is its isolated prototype. One might believe that Almighty God had for a moment revealed himself to Egypt, and had been more clearly, though more momentarily, interpreted there than ever He was in Syria or Palestine before the time of Christ."

Though the reader may not detect the full import of this, he is reducing Jesus to the level of a "good man" and Yahweh to the level of a wrathful tribal god. According to Weigall, Akhenaten understood God as He truly is, just as Jesus did. He even compares Akhenaten to the person of Jesus:

Like a greater than he, Akhnaten taught his disciples to address their maker as their "Father which art in Heaven." The Aten was the joy which caused the young sheep "to dance upon their legs," and the birds "to flutter in their marshes." He was the god of the simple pleasures of life; and although Akhnaten himself was indeed a man of sorrows, plenteously acquainted with grief, happiness was the watch-word which he gave to his followers.

The entire Akhenaten hoax was designed to subvert the Biblical account of history and offer an alternative origin, not only for Christianity but also for the Jewish people. Weigall even has the arrogance to claim that Akhenaten was "a man of sorrows...acquainted with grief" and in doing so crudely identified him with the Messiah of Isaiah 53 ("He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief...")

He also goes on to mock the LORD God of the Old Testament:

The Hebrew patriarchs believed God to be capable of walking in a garden in the cool of the evening, to have made man in His own image, to be possessed of face, form, and hinder parts. But Akhnaten, stemming with his hand the flood of tradition, boldly proclaimed God to be a life-giving, intangible essence: the heat which is in the sun. He was "the living Aten" – that is to say, the power which produced and sustained the energy and movement of the sun.

Weigall's 'god' is the god of the New Age, the so-called Force of the movie series, *Star Wars*. The Illuminati are working hard to usurp the Living God of Christianity in the minds and hearts of men. In a later work, which we will discuss shortly, Weigall takes this idea even further when he states: "It is, indeed, derogatory to speak of the Divine Being as "He" or "Him"" (p.196). To Gnostics and Cabalists, God is a formless essence, impersonal and unknowable, utterly unlike the LORD God of the Bible Who is both personal and knowable.



As a Freemason, Weigall was using the phony religion of Akhenaten to portray the god of Freemasonry. The following passage reveals just how closely he identifies the religion of Aten with the coming One World Religion:

"Akhnaten believed that his God was the Father of all mankind, and that the Syrian and the Nubian were as much under his protection as the Egyptian. The religion of the Aten was to be a world-religion. This is a greater advance in ethics than may be at once apparent; for the Aten thus becomes the first deity who was not tribal or not national ever conceived by mortal mind. This is the Christian's understanding of God, though not the Hebrew conception of Jehovah. This is the spirit which sends the missionary to the uttermost parts of the earth; and it was such an attitude of mind which now led Akhnaten to build a temple for the Aten in Palestine, possibly at Jerusalem itself, and another far up in the Sudan. The site of the Syrian temple is now lost, but the Nubian buildings were recently discovered and seem to have been of considerable extent."

Weigall manages to cram a chunk of Masonic propaganda into this short passage. We have the Masonic 'father of mankind' god; the brotherhood of man; the world religion; the so-called higher ethics of Freemasonry; the evolution of religious truth; the portrayal of Yahweh as a tribal god; the denigration of the Jews; and even an allusion to the Masonic Temple in Jerusalem! The hubris in all this is quite astonishing.

### **Weigall's Hatred of Christianity**

Like all members of the Illuminati, Weigall had a visceral hatred of Christianity. As generational Luciferians, these people hate Christ, the Word of God, and all born-again Christians. Many papers in this series show how far they are prepared to go to deceive true believers and contradict the Bible with their phony science, counterfeit discoveries, imaginary facts, historical anomalies, and their utterly bogus spinning-globe cosmology. As we consider the scope of their activities, as well as the considerable care and attention that they have given to constructing and maintaining this Great Deception, we need to remember that their entire plan, with its many aspects, is overseen by Satan himself.

Their master is a ruthless deceiver, and so are his chosen toadies.



**"The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD:"  
- Proverbs 15:26**

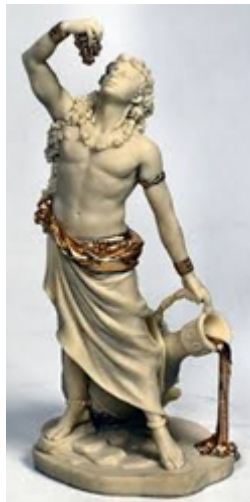
Weigall's contempt for Biblical truth simply bounces off the pages of his odious diatribe, *The Paganism in Our Christianity*, published in 1928. (The 'our' is all part of the big lie. Many members of the Illuminati pretend to be Christian and mingle freely with the Christian community, often as respected evangelical leaders. They appear to take great pleasure in this charade.)

It should suffice to say that Weigall emphatically rejects the deity of Christ, the virgin birth, the miracles of Christ, the accuracy of the Gospels, and even the death and resurrection of Christ. He portrays Jesus as a truly good man ("simple, self-sacrificing, tender-hearted") whom all mankind should admire and emulate, but the idea that he was divine or that he redeemed mankind by his blood is nothing but pagan mumbo-jumbo.

The following quotes give an unsettling insight into the darkness of his heart:

"Nor can the authors of the Gospels, who delighted in wild tales of miracles and in all manner of incredible marvels, be deemed capable of having invented so sublime a figure as that of the simple, self-sacrificing, tender-hearted, gallant Jesus which their stories reveal." [p.56]

"Now as to the miracles performed by Jesus. The turning of the water into wine at Cana may be based on similar tales told in regard to Dionysos, who was one of the most popular gods of early Christian times." [p.63]



"The raising from the dead of the son of the widow of Nain is only mentioned in St. Luke, and the raising of Lazarus only in St. John; and it may safely be said that if these two astounding miracles had really occurred, every Gospel would have recorded them, for they would have been the most mighty ever performed by Jesus." [p.65]

"Therefore, in considering the miracles and miraculous occurrences, we are justified in believing only those which can be considered credible..." [p.66]

"...the question as to whether His body – as distinct from that spiritual entity [*spiritual self*] – really did come back to life after being dead is a matter not of tremendous consequence." [p.92]

"Modern Christians believe in a spiritual ascension, but not in an ascension of the body..." [p.92]

"They show, however, that Jesus had not passed beyond recall upon the cross, but that, having sunk into a condition indistinguishable from death, He was carried to the sepulchre, where He recovered, and was perhaps given somebody's clothes to wear, which led to his being mistaken for the gardener." [p.97]

"...in the end His mortal body must have died and returned to dust." [p.101]

"The worship of suffering gods was to be found on all sides, and the belief in the torture of the victims in the rites of human sacrifice for the redemption from sin was very general. The gods Osiris, Attis, Adonis, Dionysos, Herakles, Prometheus, and others, had all suffered for mankind..." [p.111]

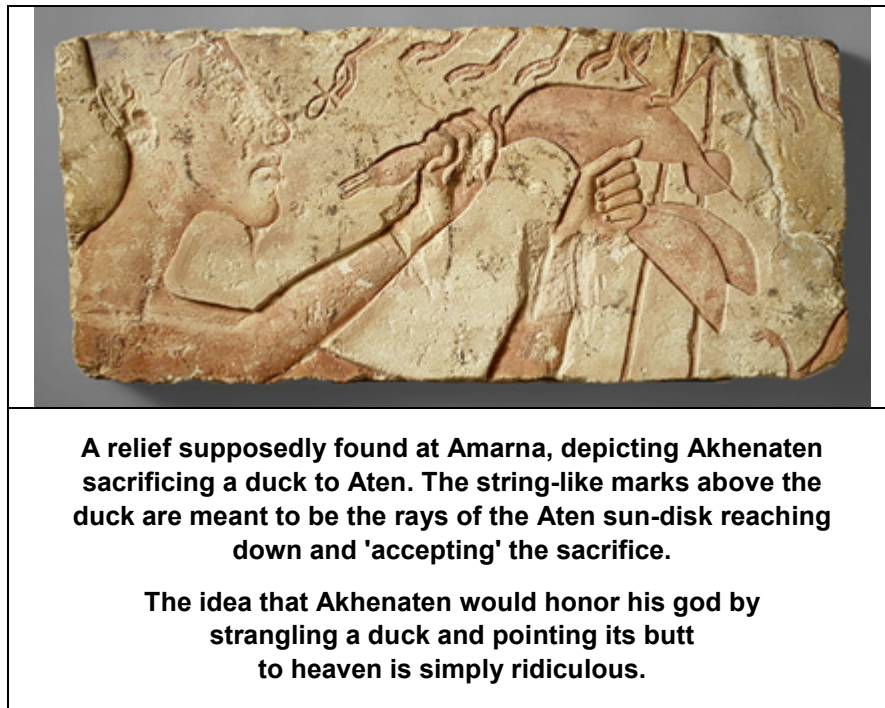


"We can no longer accept the appalling theological doctrine that for some mystic reason a propitiatory sacrifice was necessary." [p.162]

"Jesus not only fulfilled the Judaic scriptures, but He also fulfilled those of the pagan world; and therein lay the great appeal of early Christianity. In Him a dozen shadowy gods were condensed into a proximate reality..." [p.169]

"In fact, one may say that if a cosmopolitan writer of that period had set himself to *invent* the story of the sacrificial death of an incarnate god who was thought to have died for the remission of sins, he might, out of his general knowledge, have produced a tale more or less like that in the Gospels." [p.68]

We could cite many more passages like this, but it is hardly necessary. Clearly this was a man who hated Christianity and someone who would have had no difficulty participating in the Akhenaten hoax.

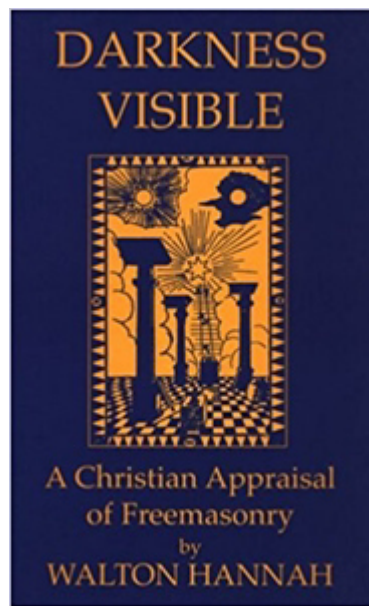


### **Why did the British invent Akhenaten?**

The best lie is often the one that seems to offer no advantage to the person telling it. After all, why would the British go to the trouble of concocting such an elaborate hoax and manufacturing the cumbrous evidence needed to support it?

Even though I had long felt the Akhenaten story didn't add up, it never occurred to me that it might serve some ulterior purpose. When I saw the 'duck' carving for the first time in my teens, I laughed, just as I did when I came across it again recently. To a freshman at college, it seemed more like a humorous prop from a school play than a genuine historical artefact.

Satan was humiliated before the world when the LORD sent the ten plagues on Egypt. All his boasting came to nothing when confronted by the Living God. Each plague seemed to mock a specific Egyptian god, snatching him aloft by his scrawny neck and dashing him to the ground! By the time our heavenly Father was finished, Egypt was in ruins. Satan had no choice but to let His people go.



The gods of Egypt are the gods of Freemasonry, a secret Luciferian cult [which pretends to be 'public'] which Satan has been using to extend his control over mankind. England and Scotland have been pivotal in the spread of this worldwide disease. The British were anxious to ensure that the antiquities of Egypt were uncovered and interpreted by their own specialists and experts, thereby allowing them to add whatever historical slant or mythical veneer suited their purpose. They could also suppress or downplay facts that didn't fit their arcane Masonic philosophy. For example, they have greatly downplayed the practice of ritual human sacrifice throughout Egyptian history and ignored its religious significance.

### **Some sinister reasons**

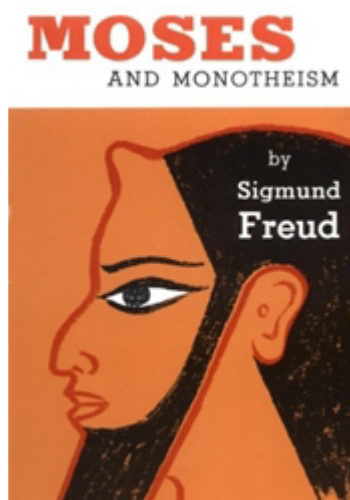
Through their invention of Akhenaten, the British could have expected to achieve the following:

1. The entire Biblical account of the Exodus would be open to re-examination. If Akhenaten existed, and if he introduced a new religion based on the worship of just one god, then it could be argued that the Israelites were followers of Aten who fled from Egypt after the cult collapsed. Weigall does not make this claim but he does hint at it. His entire thesis is designed to force a re-evaluation of the Biblical story in light of the "facts".
2. If Akhenaten existed then it could be argued that he, himself, was Moses. After all, Moses was raised in the palace of the Pharaoh, had an extensive education in the mysteries of Egypt, knew everyone who mattered, and was deeply familiar with the political mechanisms that held the administration together. If Moses and Akhenaten were the same person, then he would already enjoy considerable standing before the followers of Aten or, as the British would have us believe, the 'Israelites'.

3. The God of Israel could be identified with the sun god, Ra, of Egypt (Aten being but one of the names assigned to this god). The religion of the Old Testament could then be interpreted as a degenerate form of Atenism.
4. If Judaism is conceived mainly as a form of Atenism, then Christ could be seen as an Akhenaten-type figure, the living representative of Aten on earth – just like Akhenaten himself. Weigall invites this comparison in several places.
5. If the Israelites are conceived as exiled followers of Aten, then the entire Book of Genesis is obliterated. Abraham, Isaac and Jacob – if they existed at all – were nothing but nomadic idol-worshippers from distant Babylon.
6. If the Jewish people today are really the descendants of a migrating mass of Egyptians, then the land of Israel is not special in any sense. God did not choose it and the Jews today have no legal claim to it.
7. If the true God of the Bible is really the Aten of Akhenaten, then the traditional Christian interpretation of His character is completely false. He is not a Person who can enter into a covenant with man, or with whom man can have a personal relationship, but rather an intangible universal essence or Force.

So, as we can see, the British Illuminati were laying a deadly trap for the unwary when they invented the myth of Akhenaten.

Any group that has the gall to claim that a pharaoh at the time of the Exodus wrote Psalm 104 is capable of concocting almost any lie. Remember what Goebbels, the master of Nazi propaganda, said: "The English follow the principle that when one lies, one should lie big, and stick to it. They keep up their lies, even at the risk of looking ridiculous."



Just how much poison can be extracted from this vile deception can be seen in a work by Freud, *Moses and Monotheism*, which he published in German in 1937 and in English in 1939. Leaning heavily on Weigall's account of Akhenaten, he came up with a theory of the Exodus and the origin of Judaism which makes a complete mockery of the Bible.

### **Sigmund Freud, the arch-deceiver**

Freud was a remarkably skilled trickster. Using the guile and cunning that is so evident throughout his writings, where empty speculation is routinely transmuted into evidence, he got generations of people to believe all kinds of idiotic, unscientific, and unproven nonsense. Nabakov called him "the Viennese quack." In his life he seemingly 'psychoanalyzed' only five or ten people, none of whom were cured. He pillaged ancient mythology for confirmation of his bizarre theories, ignored the reality of child sexual abuse and replaced it with his theory of wish-fulfilling fantasy (thereby concealing the fact that pedophilia was endemic among the ruling class), practised hypnotism for a time, took cocaine regularly, and exercised draconian control over his small coterie of disciples. Freud hated Christianity and was probably influenced in this respect by the venomous occult teachings of Jacob Frank.

His theory of Judaism, in *Moses and Monotheism*, is delivered with his customary arrogance:

#### **Summary of Freud's blasphemous theory**

There were two individuals named Moses. The first was a senior member of the Egyptian aristocracy who followed the cult of Aten. When Akhenaten let Egypt fall into decay [presumably this was Freud's way of explaining the devastation caused by the Ten Plagues] the Egyptian Moses decided to lead the inhabitants of Goshen into the land of Midian and continue the cult of Aten. This occurred in the interregnum between the death of Akhenaten and the appointment of his successor, therefore the Exodus was not opposed by the Egyptian army. However, when they reached the land of Midian, the people eventually rebelled against the irascible, domineering Moses and his 'monotheistic religion'. After they had killed him, they took up instead the worship of the local Midianite god, known as Jahve, a volcano god:

"The god Jahve, to whom the Midianite Moses led a new people, was probably in no way a remarkable being. A rude, narrow-minded local god, violent and blood-thirsty, he had promised his adherents to give them "a land flowing with milk and honey" and he encouraged them to rid the country of its present inhabitants "with the edge of the sword." It is truly astonishing that in spite of all the revisions in the Biblical text so much was allowed to stand whereby we may recognize his original nature."

His appetite for blasphemy is insatiable. For example, he uses his 'volcano god' theory to accounts for the pillar of cloud by day, the pillar of fire by night, and the parting of the Red Sea:

"Since the Moses people attached such great importance to their experience of the Exodus from Egypt, the deed of freeing them had to be ascribed to Jahve; it had to be adorned with features that proved the terrific grandeur of this volcano god, such as, for example, the pillar of smoke which changed to one of fire by night, or the storm that parted the waters so that the pursuers were drowned by the returning floods of water."

He claims that descendants of the group that had remained faithful to Aten continued to exercise great influence behind the scenes. These, he says, were the original Levites :

"It is not credible that a great gentleman like the Egyptian Moses approached a people strange to him without an escort. He must have brought his retinue with him, his nearest adherents, his scribes, his servants. These were the original Levites."

It was from this group that the second great leader, also called Moses, emerged about two generations later, after they had entered and settled in the land of Canaan.

This second Moses hated Jahve worship and gradually got the 'Jews' to recognize that their murder of the first Moses was a dreadful deed. Freud uses this national sense of guilt to account for the Jewish desire for a Messiah, someone who would take the place of the first Moses and restore all that was lost by his untimely death:

"...the guilt attached to the murder of Moses may have been the stimulus for the wish-phantasy of the Messiah, who was to return and give to his people salvation and the promised sovereignty over the world. If Moses was this first Messiah, Christ became his substitute and successor."

This blasphemous concoction is among the most outrageous in Freud's writings. He may have written it at the behest of the British, possibly in return for his admission to England in 1938 and a very fine house in London.

Freud could not have written this absurd fable without Weigall's earlier work on Akhenaten. Lies build on lies, just as the Illuminati intended.

**"For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their  
arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot  
at the upright in heart."  
- Psalm 11:2**

## **CONCLUSION**

In order to believe the official account of the pharaoh Amenhotep IV, who supposedly called himself Akhenaten, one has to accept a long series of improbable events:

- o That one aspect of the sun-god Ra was so radically different from another aspect of the same god that their respective followers – disciples of Amon and disciples of Aten – engaged in an epic struggle for political and religious control.
- o That two thousand years of religious ritual and deeply rooted polytheism could be overturned by one man by the sheer force of his personality.
- o That artistic norms and values in place for two thousand years could be replaced overnight by a revolutionary new aesthetic, along with the skills needed to express it.
- o That all records and evidence of the existence of this unusual individual, the pharaoh Akhenaten, should disappear completely for over three thousand years.
- o That a king with many enemies in the palace would abandon his stronghold and build a refuge in the barren desert, two hundred miles away.
- o That this pharaoh should happen to be androgynous in appearance and have children that were distinctly alien-looking.
- o That the new city – a royal city, intended to bring honor to Ra – should be built entirely of small clay bricks instead of cut stone.
- o That pigments painted on the floor of a large pavement in this new city should survive intact for over three thousand years.
- o That the paintings on the pavement should be completely destroyed soon after they were discovered.
- o That a remarkably large number of intact clay tablets should be discovered in this new city, attesting to the historical existence of this pharaoh.
- o That Psalm 104 was written by this pharaoh.
- o That the Egyptians of 1350 B.C understood the hydrological cycle.

- o That the religion taught by this pharaoh should closely match the false Christ taught by Freemasonry.
- o That this pharaoh just happened to reign at the time of the Exodus.
- o That a band of Christ-hating Freemasons should just happen to make a discovery which attacks in grand style the core tenets of the Bible.

Christians need to wake up to the fact that Biblical truth is under attack in the most insidious ways imaginable, that Satan hates Christ with a hatred we can barely understand, and that his earthly servants are conspiring together in countless ways to deceive mankind and usher in the Antichrist.

The Akhenaten hoax is just one piece in this wicked demonic jigsaw.

**"For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful  
are opened against me: they have spoken against me  
with a lying tongue." – Psalm 109:2**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
April 14, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## APPENDIX A

### Entry on Flinders Petrie in the Encyclopedia Britannica, 1911

WILLIAM MATTHEW FLINDERS PETRIE (1853– ), English egyptologist, was born at Charlton on the 3rd of June 1853, being the son of William Petrie, C.E. His mother was the daughter of Captain Matthew Flinders, the Australian explorer. He took an early interest in archaeological research, and between 1875 and 1880 was busily engaged in studying ancient British remains at Stonehenge and elsewhere; in 1880 he published his book on Stonehenge, with an account of his theories on this subject. He was also much interested in ancient weights and measures, and in 1875 published a work on Inductive Metrology. In 1881 he began a long series of important surveys and excavations in Egypt, beginning with the pyramids at Giza, and following up his work there by excavations at the great temple at Tanis (1884), and discovering and exploring the long-lost Greek city of Naucratis in the Delta (1885), and the towns of Am and Daphnae (1886), where he found important remains of the time when they were inhabited by the Pharaohs. Between 1888 and 1890 he was at work in the Fayum, opening up Hawara, Kahun and Lachish; and in 1891 he discovered the ancient temple at Medum. Much of this work was done in connexion with the Palestine Exploration Fund. By this time his reputation was established. He published in 1893 his *Ten Years' Diggings in Egypt*, was given the honorary degree of D.C.L. by Oxford, and was appointed Edwards Professor of Egyptology at University College, London. In 1894 he founded the Egyptian Research Account, which in 1905 was reconstituted as the British School of Archaeology in Egypt (not to be confused with the Egypt Exploration Fund, founded 1892). Perhaps the most important work which the School has accomplished has been the investigation of the site of Memphis (q.v.) The extent as well as the chronological order of Professor Petrie's excavations may best be shown by a list of his works.

## APPENDIX B

<p style="text-align: center;"><b>The Great Hymn to the Aten</b> [See full text (with numbered verses) in Appendix C.]</p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>Psalm 104</b> [See full text (with numbered verses) in Appendix D.]</p>
<p>11 When Thou settest in the western horizon of heaven, 12 The world is in darkness like the dead. 18 Every lion cometh forth from his den, 19 All serpents, they sting. 20 Darkness reigns,</p>	<p>20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth. 21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.</p>
<p>23 Bright is the earth, when Thou risest in the horizon, 25 The darkness is banished 32 Then in all the world they do their work.</p>	<p>22 He that made them has gone to rest in His horizon. 23 Bright is the earth, when Thou risest in the horizon,</p>
<p>34 All trees and plants flourish; 35 The birds flutter in their marshes, 37 All the sheep dance upon their feet,</p>	<p>16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted; 17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house. 18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.</p>
<p>40 The barques sail up-stream and down-stream alike. 42 The fish in the river leap up before Thee, 43 And Thy rays are in the midst of the great sea.</p>	<p>25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts. 26 There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.</p>
<p>62 How manifold are all Thy works! 65 Thou didst create the earth according to Thy desire. 67 Men, all cattle large and small, 68 All that are upon the earth,</p>	<p>24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.</p>

<p>87 Thou hast set a Nile in heaven,  88 That it may fall for them,  89 Making floods upon the mountains,  like the great sea,  90 And watering their fields among their towns.  92 The Nile in heaven is for the strangers,  93 And for the cattle of every land that go  upon their feet;</p>	<p>13 He watereth the hills from his chambers:  the earth is satisfied with the fruit  of thy works.</p>
<p>97 Thou makest the seasons, in order to create  all Thy works;  100 Thou hast made the distant heaven in order  to rise therein,  104 Dawning, shining afar off, and returning.</p>	<p>19 He appointed the moon for seasons:  the sun knoweth his going down.</p>
<p>115 The world is in Thy hand,  116 Even as Thou hast made them.  117 When Thou hast risen they live;  118 When Thou settest they die.  120 By Thee man liveth,</p>	<p>27 These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest  give them their meat in due season.  28 That thou givest them they gather: thou  openest thine hand, they are filled  with good.  29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled:  thou takest away their breath, they die,  and return to their dust.</p>

## APPENDIX C

### The Great Hymn to the Aten

1 Thy dawning is beautiful in the horizon of heaven,  
2 O living Aton, Beginning of life!  
3 When Thou risest in the eastern horizon of heaven,  
4 Thou fillest every land with Thy beauty;  
5 For Thou are beautiful, great, glittering, high over the earth;  
6 Thy rays, they encompass the lands, even all Thou hast made.  
7 Thou art Ra, and Thou hast carried them all away captive;  
8 Thou bindest them by Thy love.  
9 Though Thou art afar, Thy rays are on earth;  
10 Though Thou art on high, Thy footprints are the day.  
11 When Thou settest in the western horizon of heaven,  
12 The world is in darkness like the dead.  
13 Men sleep in their chambers,  
14 Their heads are wrapped up,  
15 Their nostrils stopped, and none seeth the other.  
16 Stolen are all their things that are under their heads,  
17 While they know it not.  
18 Every lion cometh forth from his den,  
19 All serpents, they sting.  
20 Darkness reigns,  
21 The world is in silence:  
22 He that made them has gone to rest in His horizon.  
23 Bright is the earth, when Thou risest in the horizon,  
24 When Thou shinest as Aton by day.  
25 The darkness is banished  
26 When Thou sendest forth Thy rays;  
27 The two lands [of Egypt] are in daily festivity,  
28 Awake and standing upon their feet,  
29 For Thou hast raised them up.  
30 Their limbs bathed, they take their clothing,  
31 Their arms uplifted in adoration to Thy dawning.  
32 Then in all the world they do their work.  
33 All cattle rest upon the herbage,  
34 All trees and plants flourish;  
35 The birds flutter in their marshes,  
36 Their wings uplifted in adoration to Thee.  
37 All the sheep dance upon their feet,  
38 All winged things fly,  
39 They live when Thou hast shone upon them.  
40 The barques sail up-stream and down-stream alike.  
41 Every highway is open because Thou hast dawned.  
42 The fish in the river leap up before Thee,  
43 And Thy rays are in the midst of the great sea.

44 Thou art He who creates the man-child in woman,  
 45 Who makest seed in man,  
 46 Who giveth life to the son in the body of his mother,  
 47 Who soothest him that he may not weep,  
 48 A nurse [even] in the womb.  
 49 Who giveth breath to animate every one that He maketh.  
 50 When he cometh forth from the body,  
 51 On the day of his birth,  
 52 Thou openest his mouth in speech,  
 53 Thou suppliest his necessities.  
 54 When the chicken crieth in the egg-shell,  
 55 Thou givest him breath therein, to preserve him alive;  
 56 When Thou hast perfected him  
 57 That he may pierce the egg,  
 58 He cometh forth from the egg,  
 59 To chirp with all his might;  
 60 He runneth about upon his two feet,  
 61 When he hath come forth therefrom.  
 62 How manifold are all Thy works!  
 63 They are hidden from before us,  
 64 O Thou sole God, whose powers no other possesseth.  
 65 Thou didst create the earth according to Thy desire.  
 66 While Thou wast alone:  
 67 Men, all cattle large and small,  
 68 All that are upon the earth,  
 69 That go about upon their feet;  
 70 All that are on high,  
 71 That fly with their wings.  
 72 The countries of Syria and Nubia  
 73 The land of Egypt;  
 74 Thou settest every man in his place  
 75 Thou suppliest their necessities.  
 76 Every one has his possessions,  
 77 And his days are reckoned.  
 78 Their tongues are divers in speech,  
 79 Their forms likewise and their skins,  
 80 For Thou, divider, hast divided the peoples.  
 81 Thou makest the Nile in the nether world,  
 82 Thou bringest it at Thy desire, to preserve the people alive.  
 83 O Lord of them all, when feebleness is in them,  
 84 O Lord of every house, who risest for them,  
 85 O sun of day, the fear of every distant land,  
 86 Thou makest [also] their life.  
 87 Thou hast set a Nile in heaven,  
 88 That it may fall for them,  
 89 Making floods upon the mountains, like the great sea,  
 90 And watering their fields among their towns.

91 How excellent are Thy designs, O Lord of eternity !  
 92 The Nile in heaven is for the strangers,  
 93 And for the cattle of every land that go upon their feet;  
 94 But the Nile, it cometh from the nether world for Egypt.  
 95 Thus Thy rays nourish every garden;  
 96 When Thou risest they live, and grow by Thee.  
 97 Thou makest the seasons, in order to create all Thy works;  
 98 Winter bringeth them coolness,  
 99 And the heat [the summer bringeth].  
 100 Thou hast made the distant heaven in order to rise therein,  
 101 In order to behold all that Thou didst make,  
 102 While Thou wast alone,  
 103 Rising in Thy form as Living Aton,  
 104 Dawning, shining afar off, and returning.  
 105 Thou makest the beauty of form through Thyself alone,  
 106 Cities, towns, and settlements,  
 107 On highway or on river,  
 108 All eyes see Thee before them,  
 109 For Thou art Aton [or Lord] of the day over the earth.  
 110 Thou art in my heart;  
 111 There is no other that knoweth Thee,  
 112 Save Thy son Akhnaton.  
 113 Thou hast made him wise in Thy designs  
 114 And in Thy might.  
 115 The world is in Thy hand,  
 116 Even as Thou hast made them.  
 117 When Thou hast risen they live;  
 118 When Thou settest they die.  
 119 For Thou art duration, beyond mere limbs;  
 120 By Thee man liveth,  
 121 And their eyes look upon Thy beauty  
 122 Until Thou settest.  
 123 All labour is laid aside  
 124 When Thou settest in the west.  
 125 When Thou risest they are made to grow.  
 126 Since Thou didst establish the earth,  
 127 Thou hast raised them up for Thy son,  
 128 Who came forth from Thy limbs,  
 129 The King, living in truth,  
 130 Akhnaton, whose life is long;  
 131 [And for] the great royal wife, his beloved,  
 132 Mistress of the Two Lands ... Nefertiti,  
 133 Living and flourishing for ever and ever.

[Translation by J H Breasted (1865-1935).  
 Line numbering added for reference purposes]

## APPENDIX D

### Psalm 104

- 1 Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty.
- 2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:
- 3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:
- 4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:
- 5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.
- 6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.
- 7 At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.
- 8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.
- 9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.
- 10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
- 11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.
- 12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
- 13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.
- 14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;
- 15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.
- 16 The trees of the LORD are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;
- 17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
- 18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.
- 19 He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

- 20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
- 21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.
- 22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.
- 23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.
- 24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.
- 25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
- 26 There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.
- 27 These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.
- 28 That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
- 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

# The *Asherim*, Craft, and Magic Circles of Babylonian London

by Jeremy James



The ultra-rich elite who control the international banking system have a plan. They own more than half the wealth of the world and are working together in secret to secure the other half. Since the details of this plan are known only to a few, and since the plan as a whole is harmful to mankind, it should be seen as a conspiracy – a very dangerous conspiracy.

The conspiracy originated with Satan himself. It began in the first instance when he rebelled against God, and later took on a whole new form when he subverted Adam and Eve in the Garden. Ever since that time, mankind has comprised three groups of people – those who serve him knowingly, those who serve him unknowingly, and those who oppose him.

The dynastic elite who control this world serve him knowingly. They study his ways and apply his methods. As such they are a fifth column in his silent war to enslave mankind. While they have many bases of operation, their principal command center would appear to be located in the city of London.

## **Magic Circles**

As we demonstrated in detail in an earlier work – *Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God* (#56 on our website Index) – the city was extensively redesigned in the 17<sup>th</sup> century to accommodate a vast network of *Asherim*. The Great Fire of 1666 was set deliberately in order to clear the way for this ambitious esoteric program. These *Asherim* are standing idols raised in prominent public locations, usually in the form of spires, pillars and towers, which are secretly dedicated to Baal. Since most are disguised as 'Christian' or civic constructions, their Babylonian significance has passed largely unnoticed.



Examples of Asherim in the greater London area.

As we demonstrated in our earlier work, the *Asherim* of London have been arranged in accordance with the occult principle, *As above, so below*. The spires and towers of hundreds of churches, as well as numerous stone monoliths, have been cunningly positioned to form Asterisms or star patterns, just like those of the Zodiac.

These huge monuments have also been arranged in accordance with the "sun wheel" or solar circle principle of Egyptian magic. These are intended to honor and pay homage to the Sun God, Ra. A hymn known as the *Seventy-five Praises of Ra* is inscribed on the walls of many royal tombs at Thebes. In it Ra is described as "lord of the hidden circles," "governor of thy circle," "the maker of the circles," and "the governor of the holy circle." It also states "...and you illuminate the darkness in the circles of those whose forms are hidden" and "thou art the soul that speaketh with the gods who are in their circles."

Each of the *Asherim* of London is located along the rim of a circle which symbolizes the daily passage of the sun. The centers of these circles in turn (which are all the same size) are each located on a similar circle at whose center is situated the most potent *Asherah* of all, the Egyptian obelisk. This system of Ra Circles or "solar rings" is of immense importance to followers of the Babylonian religion.

A magic circle is a sacred space in which the practitioner is protected from the force which he or she projects beyond the circle. The force itself is built up inside the circle, usually by use of various rituals, symbols, sigils, runes, and spells, and then released suddenly at the climax of the rite. London is therefore conceived by the Babylonians who designed it as the center from which the invisible forces that control the world are projected.

Since the elite worship Lucifer through the form of the sun, they have designed London as a vast open-air temple in his honor. It is embellished throughout with symbols and geographical insignia, notably Ra Circles, which glorify his occult status as 'Light Bearer' and god of this world:

**"We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:"**

**- Isaiah 28:15**

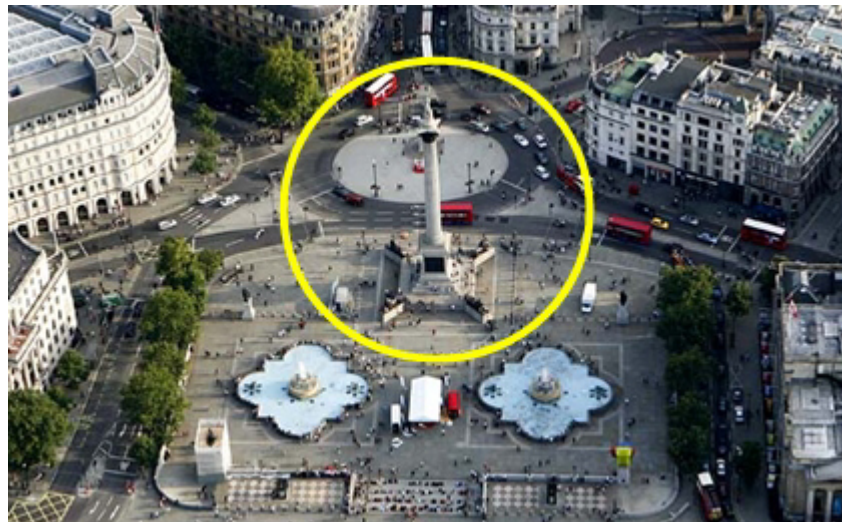
## **The Nelson Matrix**

When I began this research in 2014 I came across a phenomenon which did not make a great deal of sense to me initially. Using high quality mapping software and a detailed map of greater London, I computed the distance between many of the main *Asherim* to see if any patterns would emerge. It turned out that Nelson's Column in Trafalgar Square, which is generally regarded as the central *Asherah* of London, is surrounded by dozens of pairs of *Asherim* that are equidistant from the Column.

Nelson's Column is thus the common center of a set of concentric circles that are radiating outward across London, like ripples in a pond. They are, in effect, an elaborate matrix of Ra Circles.

We will now examine the matrix and the craft behind it.

**Nelson's Column in Trafalgar Square, London**



Before proceeding we would note that the Nelson Matrix may not be the only one of its kind in London. The Fire of London Monument and the Duke of York Column are both larger than Nelson's column and may also 'host' a similar set of concentric magic circles. [This is a topic which I hope future researchers will examine.]

For the sake of simplicity we will look mainly at church-based *Asherim*, omitting columns, monuments, clock towers, and similar monoliths.

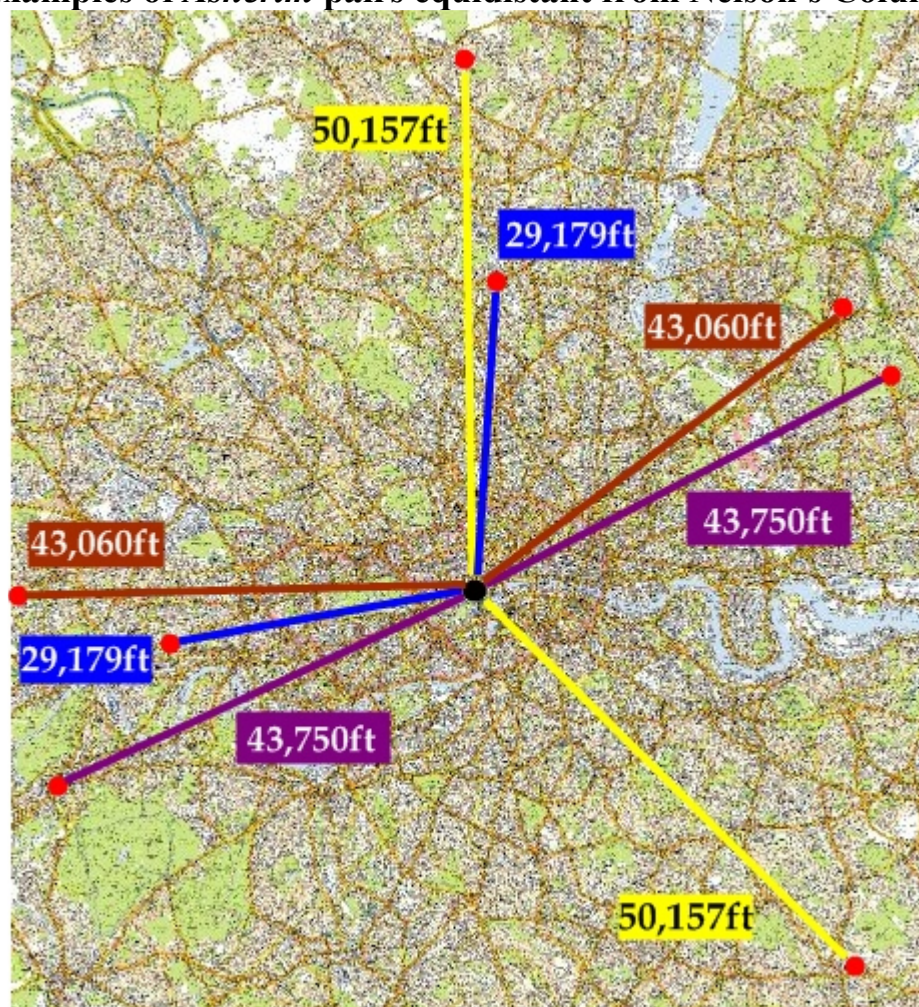
## The Matrix covers 345 square miles

In all, as far as we can establish, the Nelson Matrix has 39 church-based magic circles. The pairs of *Asherim* in each case, along with their distances from Nelson's Column and their respective geographical co-ordinates, are set out in **Appendix A**.

The Matrix comprises a total of 81 *Asherim* (three of the circles each have three *Asherim*), many of which are among the largest and finest in London. The photos in **Appendix B** give an idea of the architectural talent that was needed to construct them, the extraordinary cost involved, and the clever way they were disguised to seem like 'Christian' structures.

The chart below reveals just how extensive the Matrix actually is and how much care was taken over a long period of time to put it all in place. It stretches from Enfield and Wood Green in the north to Sutton and Streatham in the south, and from Wanstead and Bromley in the east to Ealing and Brentford in the west. The outermost circle, #39, encloses an area of about 345 square miles. There would also appear to be a more favored region inside the 21<sup>st</sup> circle which encloses about 28 square miles. This 'favored region' is set apart by two consecutive rings comprising three *Asherim* each – see map on p.7.

### Examples of *Asherim* pairs equidistant from Nelson's Column

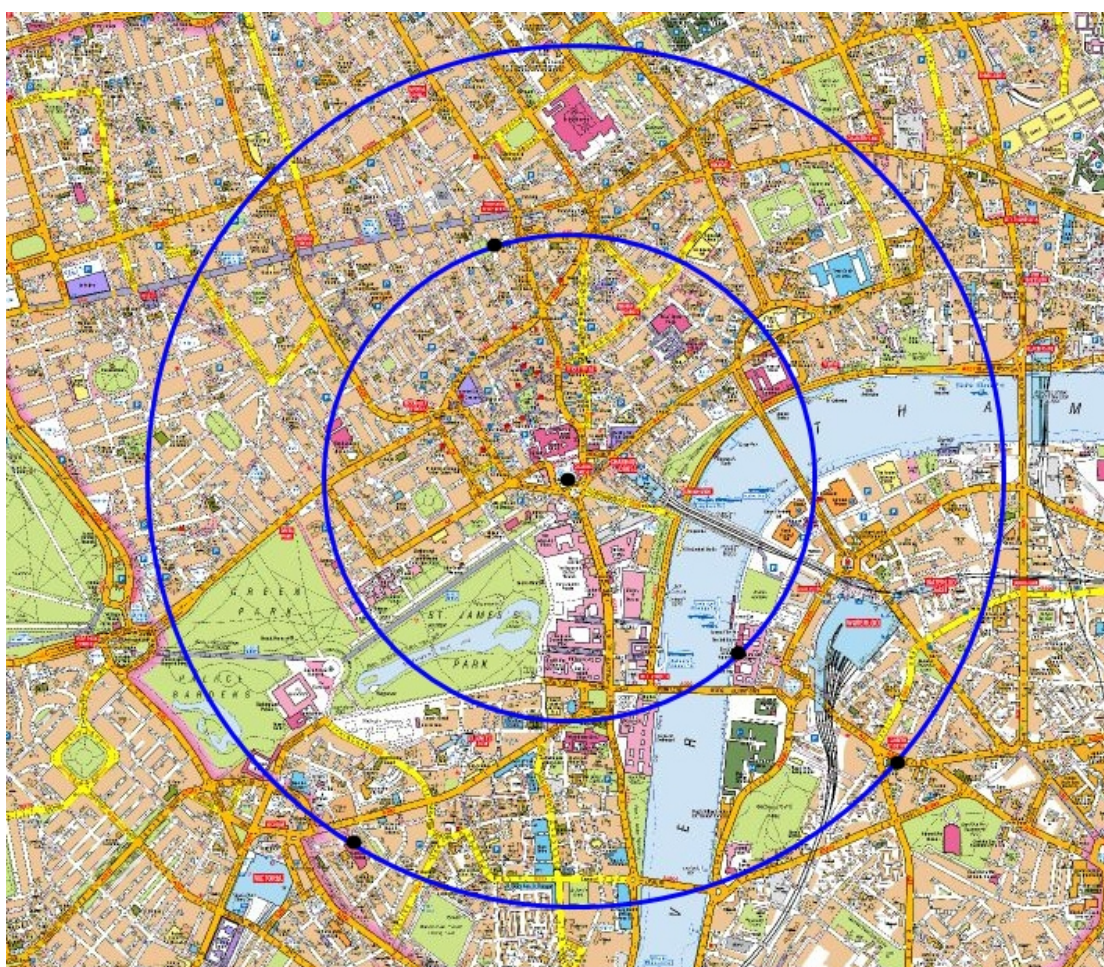


[See list of *Asherim* below]

29	Old Church of St Mary, Hornsey	<b>29,179</b>
	St Michael's, Turnham Green	<b>29,179</b>
35	Christ Church, Wanstead	<b>43,060</b>
	St John's, Ealing	<b>43,060</b>
36	St Mary Magdalene, Richmond	<b>43,750</b>
	City of London Cemetery Chapel	<b>43,750</b>
37	Trinity URC, Bromley	<b>50,157</b>
	St Thomas's, Enfield	<b>50,157</b>

The map below shows the concentric rings or circles formed by the four participating *Asherim* nearest to Nelson's Column:

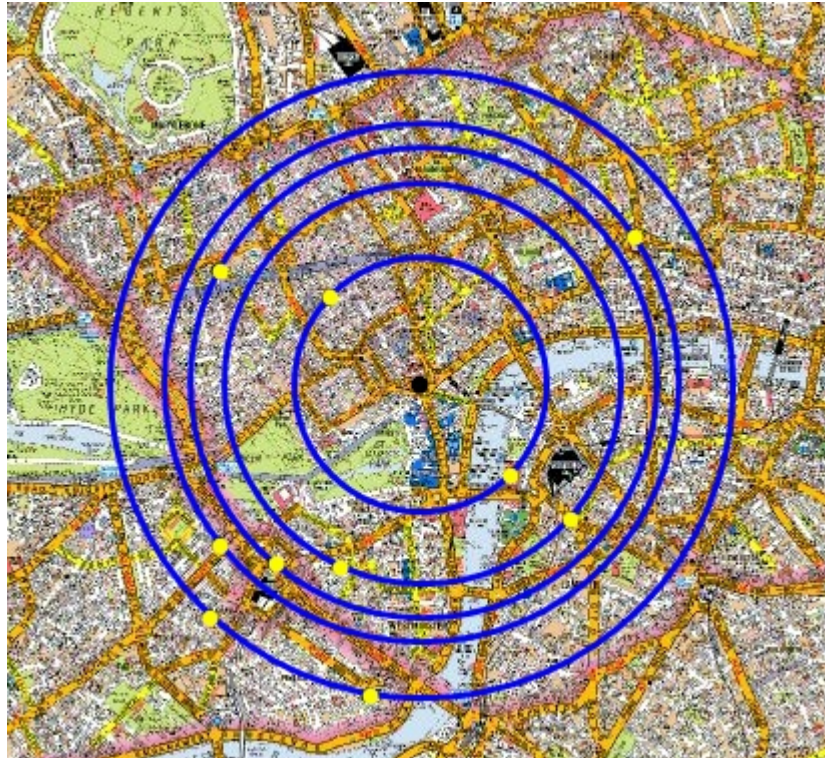
### Circles 1 and 2



1	St Patrick's Soho	2,907
	County Hall, Lambeth	2,907
2	Christ Church & Upton Chapel	4,970
	Westminster Cathedral	4,970

The next map shows the first five circles and the relative spacing between them, with Nelson's Column at the center:

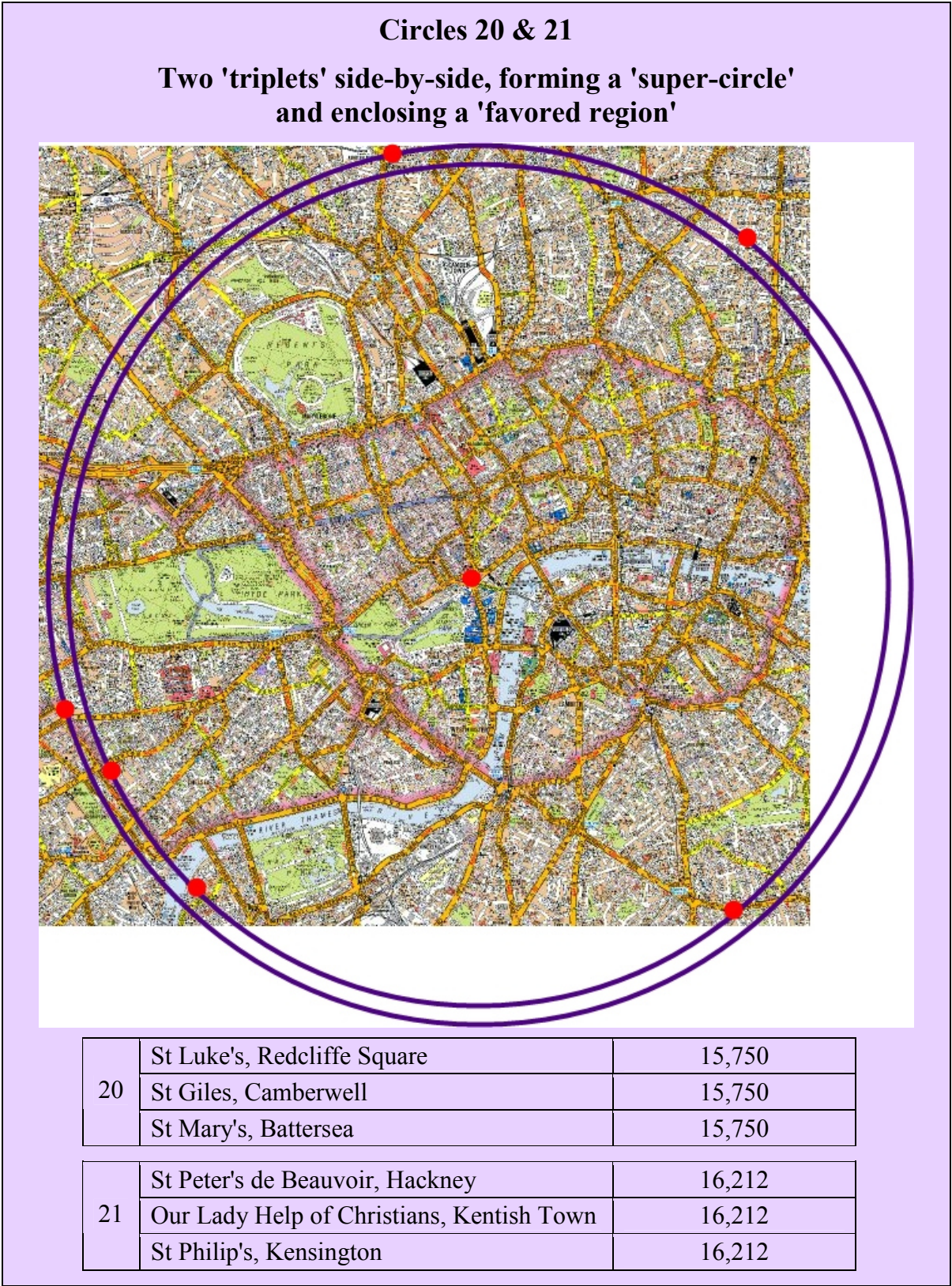
### Circles 1 – 5



1	St Patrick's Soho	2,907
	County Hall, Lambeth	2,907
2	Christ Church & Upton Chapel	4,970
	Westminster Cathedral	4,970
3	Victoria Palace [Theatre]	5,235
	St Peter's, Henrietta Place	5,235
4	City Temple, Holborn	6,090
	St Peter's, Eaton Square	6,090
5	St Saviour's, Pimlico	7,240
	St Michael's, Chester Square	7,240

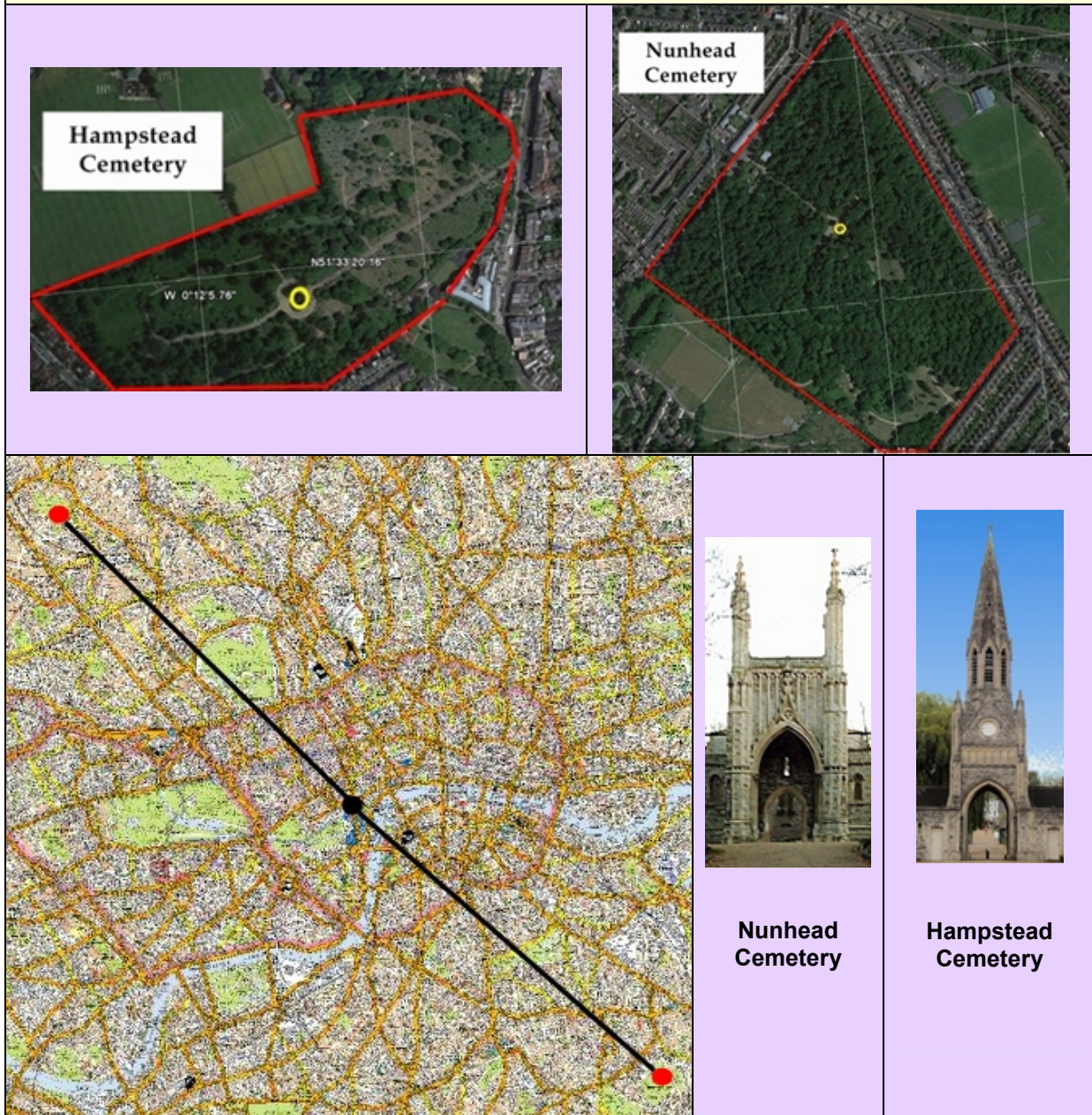
To the average person, even someone who accepts that the spires and towers were deliberately set in these pre-ordained locations, the resulting 'circles' may seem little more than peculiarities. After all, what purpose could they possibly serve? However, to a practitioner of high-level magic, which makes extensive use of *Asherim* as centers of idolatry and supernatural power, they are highly significant.

The next four maps reveal different aspects of the Matrix, namely, (a) the *Asherim* that define the 'favored region' mentioned earlier, (b) the *Asherim* at two cemeteries 4.5 miles from Nelson's Column, but in opposite directions, (c) the *Asherim* in the outermost ring, and (d) the spire-shaped *Asherim* of rings 5, 12 and 20.



### A Tale of Two Cemeteries

The chapels at Hampstead and Nunhead cemeteries could have been located virtually anywhere on the cemetery grounds, but they 'just happened' to be constructed where their respective spires were equidistant from Nelson's Column. In all, the Matrix includes *Asherim* located at five different cemeteries.



25	Chapel, Nunhead Cemetery	23,885	27.47.40N 03.04.49W
	Chapel, Hampstead Cemetery	23,885	33.19.11N 12.00.03W
	All Saints, Fulham	23,885	28.07.05N 12.43.03W

## Circle 39

### The outermost ring or circle



39	St Luke's, Bromley	55,470
	Trinity Church, Sutton	55,470



St Luke's, Bromley



Trinity Church, Sutton

**"And all the houses also of the high places [where the *Asherim* were located] that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bethel. And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem."  
– 2 Kings 23:19-20**

## Circles 5, 12 and 20

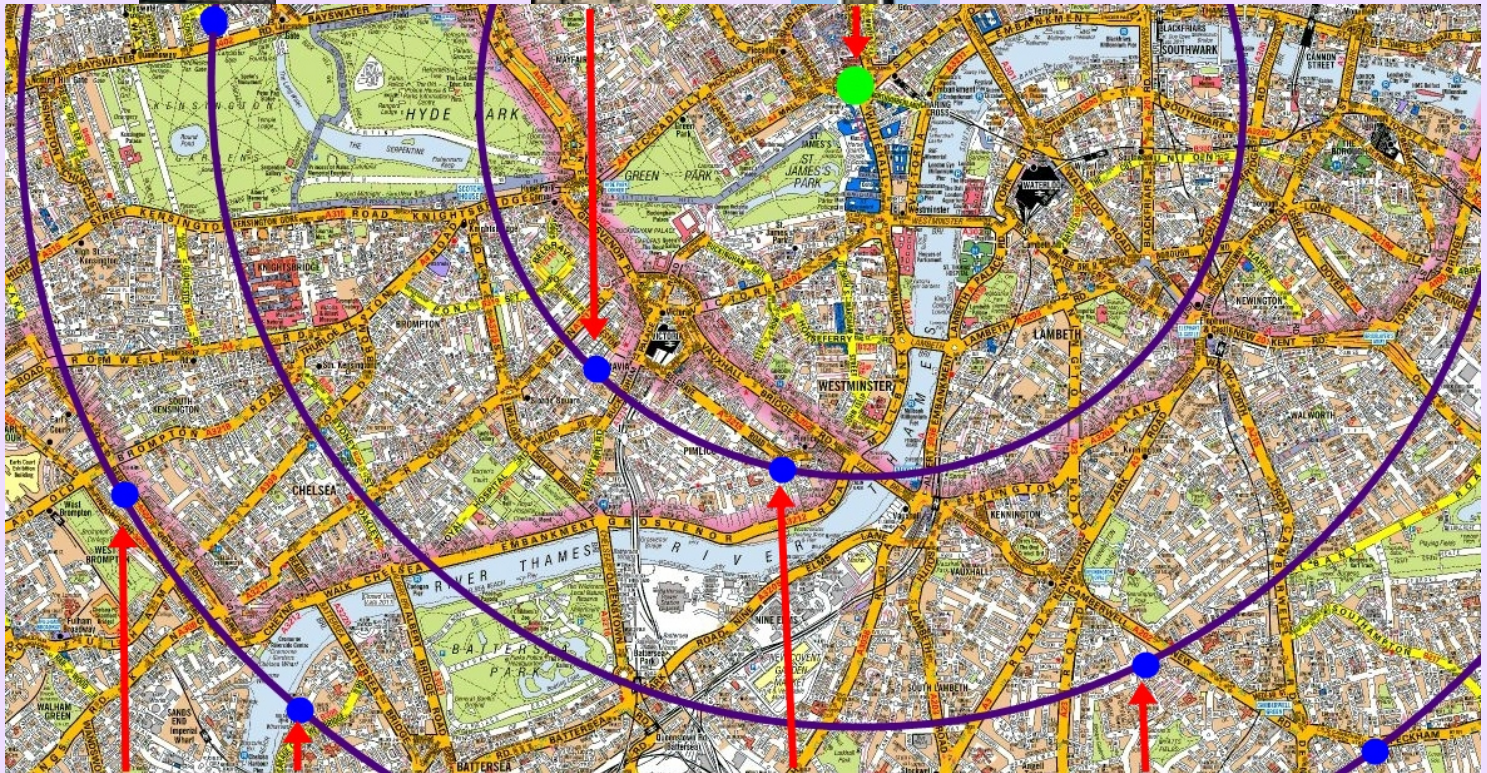
**Spire House  
Lancaster Gate**



**St Michael's  
Chester Square**



**Nelson's Column  
Trafalgar Square**



**St Luke's  
Redcliffe Sq**



**St Mary's  
Battersea**



**St Saviour's  
Pimlico**



**St John the Divine  
Lambeth**

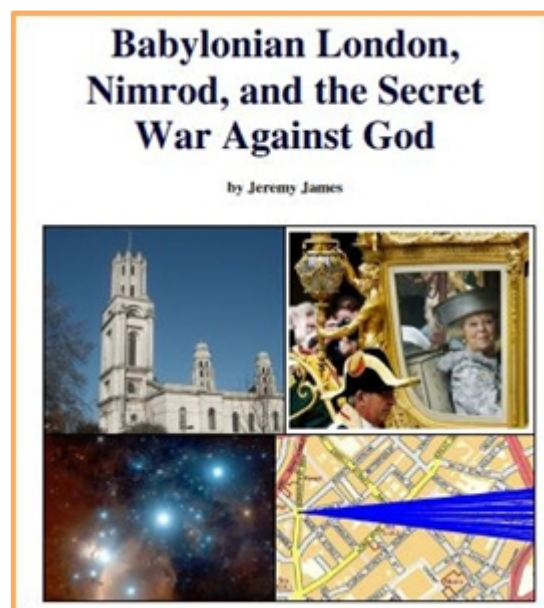


**St Giles  
Camberwell**

## A Treatise on Babylonian London

In order to get a better and more detailed understanding of Babylonian London, we would suggest that readers consult our longer work, ***Babylonian London, Nimrod, and the Secret War Against God*** (2014 – #56 on our website Index). It will show just how many magical features have been incorporated into the architecture and monuments of London. Its contents explore:

- the profoundly anti-Christian character of *Asherim*
- the application of the principle, *As Above So Below*
- the worship of Helios / Horus / Osiris / Nimrod by the British elite
- the recurring use of Egyptian religious motifs
- the use of star patterns or asterisms
- Orion's Belt, the Eye of Horus, and Nimrod's Bow
- Sirius and the Fire of London Monument
- the magical power of blasphemy
- the symbolism of the Seven Dials column in Covent Garden
- the link between European royalty and the *Asherim* of London
- St George-in-the-East and its occult significance
- the Line of Horus and the Talons of Horus
- Canis Major, Lyra, Vega, and Cleopatra's Needle
- the *Atlas Coelestis*
- blaspheming the Lamb
- sundials, solar rays, and St Paul's Cathedral
- silver spheres and the New World Order
- *Ra* Circles and Solar Wheels
- the use throughout London of the number 3111
- why every major *Asherah* embodies the number 666 times 666
- why every *Asherah* is equidistant from 2 obelisks
- why the Woolwich obelisks are 777ft apart
- the Great Ennead and the Solar Barque
- the Star of Ishtar over London.



## CONCLUSION

Sceptics complain that 'conspiracy theorists' have plenty of enticing ideas but no hard evidence. Well, by any reckoning, the maps of Babylonian London constitute material proof of the most convincing kind. The evidence cannot be hidden or removed. Anyone who cares to do so can go into Google Earth and check for themselves the measurements and relationships outlined in this paper and in our book.

Unless Christians wake up to the evil in their midst, their children will be drawn further into an insidious web of deception, where Biblical truth is almost entirely obscured by a mountain of lies. Huge numbers of professing Christians have already drifted far from God's Word and many are severely backslidden, if not lost.

If we love the truth, we must also hate the lies. It can't be any other way. Alas, the vast majority of professing Christians today don't hate anything. They are reconciled to the world and hear only what they want to hear.

Nevertheless, Christ will do **all** that the Bible has foretold. When he returns he will destroy the Satanic world system and not one shred of its wicked idolatry will remain:

**"There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?"**

**– Nahum 3:19**

**"Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces."**

**– Jeremiah 50:2**

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**April 24, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## APPENDIX A

### The Nelson Matrix

**Distance in feet from Nelson's Column, Trafalgar Square, London,  
as measured on Google Earth.**

The focus in each case is the point of the spire or the  
perimeter of the tower, whichever is applicable.

1	St Patrick's Soho	2,907	30.55.50N 07.53.33W
	County Hall, Lambeth	2,907	30.07.27N 07.08.61W
2	Christ Church & Upton Chapel	4,970	29.54.60N 06.42.86W
	Westminster Cathedral	4,970	29.46.45N 08.22.19W
3	Victoria Palace [Theatre]	5,235	29.48.00N 08.32.88W
	St Peter's, Henrietta Place	5,235	30.55.46N 08.50.38W
4	City Temple, Holborn	6,090	31.02.59N 06.21.72W
	St Peter's, Eaton Square	6,090	29.52.09N 08.57.51W
5	St Saviour's, Pimlico	7,240	29.18.60N 08.07.76W
	St Michael's, Chester Square	7,240	29.39.32N 09.04.23W
6	St James's, Clerkenwell	7,660	31.24.68N 06.20.44W
	St Vedast, Foster Lane	7,660	30.53.49N 05.46.54W
7	St Anne & St Agnes, Gresham Street	7,850	30.59.39N 05.47.06W
	St James's, Garlickhythe	7,850	30.40.13N 05.37.98W
8	St Barnabas, Pimlico	8,366	29.25.59N 09.07.10W
	St Alban's, Wood Street	8,366	30.59.81N 05.38.47W
9	St Margaret Lothbury	9,246	30.53.28N 05.20.09W
	St Mary Woolnoth [N]	9,246	30.46.25N 05.17.31W
10	Dutch Church, Austin Friars	10,030	30.55.77N 05.08.40W
	St Peter-upon-Cornhill	10,030	30.47.66N 05.05.15W
11	Brompton Oratory	10,247	29.50.09N 10.10.56W
	St Mark's, Camberwell	10,247	28.53.45N 06.43.38W
12	Spire House, Lancaster Gate	12,070	30.43.27N 10.49.56W
	St John the Divine, Lambeth	12,070	28.39.09N 06.23.70W


13	Ch. of English Martyrs, Tower Hill	12,815	30.41.07N 04.19.08W
	Cath. Apostolic Church, Paddington	12,815	31.22.65N 10.43.11W
14	St James's, Islington	13,028	32.13.95N 05.44.25W
	St John's, Hoxton	13,028	31.49.87N 05.01.63W
15	St Saviour's, Warwick Avenue	14,050	31.24.46N 11.03.07W
	St Stephen's, Islington	14,050	32.27.83N 05.49.16W
16	St Matthew's, Bayswater	14,440	30.42.61N 11.27.61W
	St James's, Bermondsey	14,440	29.49.15N 04.00.96W
17	St Jude's, Courtfield Gardens	14,620	29.35.86N 11.16.05W
	St Mary Abbot's, Kensington	14,620	30.09.18N 11.29.58W
18	St John the Evangelist, Angell Town	15,260	28.03.32N 06.33.87W
	St Sarkis, Kensington	15,260	29.58.60N 11.37.06W
19	St Mary Magdalen, Highbury	15,550	32.54.51N 06.28.24W
	St George-in-the-East [SW]	15,550	30.35.75N 03.35.01W
20	St Luke's, Redcliffe Square	15,750	29.16.35N 11.21.29W
	St Giles, Camberwell	15,750	28.23.03N 05.12.54W
	St Mary's, Battersea	15,750	28.35.46N 10.32.03W
21	St Peter's de Beauvoir, Hackney	16,212	32.26.98N 04.49.31W
	Our Lady Help of Christians	16,212	33.06.38N 08.15.49W
	St Philip's, Kensington	16,212	29.44.92N 11.47.24W
22	All Saints, Haggerston	16,845	32.20.73N 04.24.94W
	St Paul's [Steiner School], Islington	16,845	32.47.25N 05.15.25W
23	St Cuthbert's, Earl's Court	17,609	29.28.46N 12.01.87W
	Christ Church, Old Kent Road	17,609	28.55.57N 03.44.93W
24	St Paul's, Hammersmith	22,939	29.29.68N 13.30.49W
	St Michael's, Highgate	22,939	34.08.45N 09.01.86W
25	Chapel, Nunhead Cemetery	23,885	27.47.40N 03.04.49W
	Chapel, Hampstead Cemetery	23,885	33.19.11N 12.00.03W
	All Saints, Fulham	23,885	28.07.05N 12.43.03W



26	All Saints, Poplar	26,435	30.38.01N 00.42.96W
	Bow Church, Tower Hamlets	26,435	31.43.52N 01.00.56W
27	St Leonards, Streatham	28,575	25.46.21N 07.54.52W
	St Ann's, Tottenham	28,575	34.52.47N 05.04.65W
28	St Nicholas' Church, Chiswick	29,102	29.09.37N 15.02.48W
	Moravian Church, Hornsey	29,102	35.14.83N 07.53.22W
29	Old Church of St Mary, Hornsey	29,179	35.14.48N 06.56.85W
	St Michael's, Turnham Green	29,179	29.46.01N 15.16.63W
30	St Mary the Virgin, Lewisham	31,790	27.20.33N 00.58.30W
	Immanuel & St Andrew's, Streatham	31,790	25.14.47N 07.43.02W
31	Christ Church, Turnham Green	31,816	29.31.59N 15.55.13W
	St Saviour's [RC], Lewisham	31,816	27.36.45N 00.39.59W
32	Holy Trinity, Roehampton	32,855	26.57.12N 14.14.53W
	St Mary's, Acton	32,855	30.28.02N 16.19.68W
33	St Pancras & Islington Cemetery	34,172	35.52.57N 10.05.62W
	Dormition Cathedral, Wood Green	34,172	36.03.69N 06.53.23W
34	St Lawrence's, Brentford	42,587	28.56.47N 18.37.14W
	St Matthias' Church, Richmond	42,587	27.23.84N 17.45.14W
35	Christ Church, Wanstead	43,060	34.39.82N 01.27.66E
	St John's, Ealing	43,060	30.35.88N 19.01.12W
36	St Mary Magdalene, Richmond	43,750	27.36.61N 18.14.66W
	City of London Cemetery Chapel	43,750	33.36.53N 02.41.97E
37	Trinity URC, Bromley	50,157	24.31.80N 01.28.96E
	St Thomas's, Enfield	50,157	38.42.61N 07.36.28W
38	Wallington Baptist Church	52,730	21.51.03N 09.11.05W
	Woolwich Cemetery Chapel	52,730	28.38.73N 05.54.09E
39	St Luke's, Bromley	55,470	23.34.15N 01.52.26E
	Trinity Church, Sutton	55,470	21.41.27N 11.37.19W







## APPENDIX B








### Photos of *Asherim* on the Nelson Matrix


			
1. St Patrick's Soho	County Hall Lambeth	2. Christ Church & Upton Chapel	Westminster Cathedral
			
3. Victoria Palace Theatre	St Peter's Henrietta Place	4. City Temple Holborn	St Peter's Eaton Square



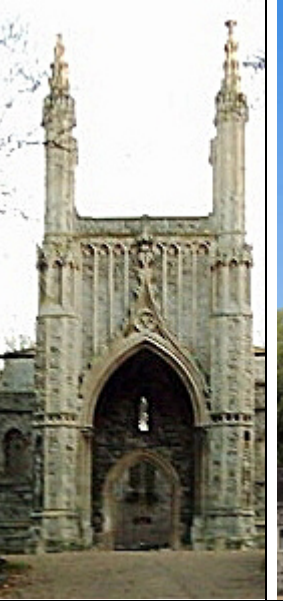





			
5. St Saviour's Pimlico	St Michael's Chester Square	6. St James's Clerkenwell	St Vedast's Foster Lane
			
7. St Ann & St Agnes Gresham Street	St James's Garlickhythe	8. St Barnabas Pimlico	St Alban Wood Street

			
<b>9. St Margaret Lothbury</b>	<b>St Mary Woolnoth</b>	<b>10. Dutch Church Austin Friars</b>	<b>St Peter upon Cornhill</b>
			
<b>11. Brompton Oratory</b>	<b>St Mark's Camberwell</b>	<b>12. Spire House Lancaster Gate</b>	<b>St John the Divine Lambeth</b>

			
<b>13. Church of English Martyrs, Tower Hill</b>	<b>Catholic Apostolic Paddington</b>	<b>14. St James's Islington</b>	<b>St John's Hoxton</b>
			
<b>15. St Saviour's Warwick Avenue</b>	<b>St Stephen's Islington</b>	<b>16. St Matthew's Bayswater</b>	<b>St James's Bermondsey</b>

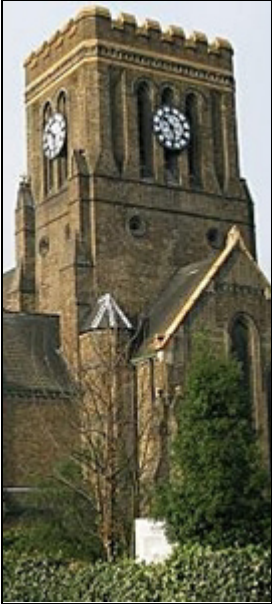




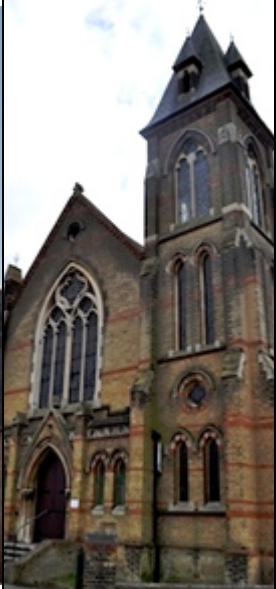
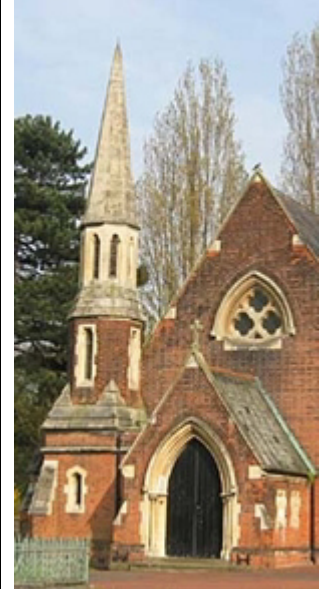
			
<b>17. St Jude's Courtfield Gardens</b>	<b>St Mary Abbot's Kensington</b>	<b>18. St John the Evangelist Angell Town</b>	<b>St Sarkis Kensington</b>
			
<b>19. St Mary Magdalene Highbury</b>	<b>St George-in-the-East</b>	<b>20. St Luke's Redcliffe Square</b>	<b>St Giles Camberwell</b>

			
<b>St Mary's Battersea</b>	<b>21. St Peter de Beauvoir Hackney</b>	<b>Our Lady Help of Christians Kentish Town</b>	<b>St Philip's Kensington</b>
			
<b>22. All Saints Haggerston</b>	<b>St Paul's Islington</b>	<b>23. St Cuthbert's Earls Court</b>	<b>Christ Church Old Kent Road</b>

			
<b>24. St Paul's Hammersmith</b>	<b>St Michael's Highgate</b>	<b>25. Chapel Nunhead Cemetery</b>	<b>Chapel Hampstead Cemetery</b>
			
<b>All Saints Fulham</b>	<b>26. All Saints Poplar</b>	<b>Bow Church Tower Hamlets</b>	<b>27. St Leonard's Streatham</b>

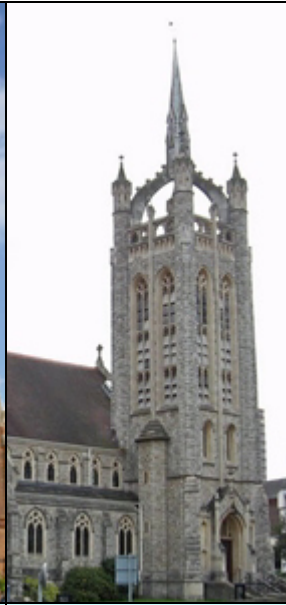
			
<b>St Ann's Tottenham</b>	<b>28. St Nicholas' Chiswick</b>	<b>Moravian Church Hornsey</b>	<b>29. Old Church of St Mary, Hornsey</b>
			
<b>St Michael's and All Angels Turnham Green</b>	<b>30. St Mary the Virgin Lewisham</b>	<b>Immanuel and St Andrew's Streatham</b>	<b>31. Christ Church Turnham Green</b>

			
<b>St Saviour's Lewisham</b>	<b>32. Holy Trinity Roehampton</b>	<b>St Mary's Acton</b>	<b>33. Chapel at St Pancras and Islington Cemetery</b>
			
<b>Domitian Cathedral Wood Green</b>	<b>34. St Lawrence's Brentford</b>	<b>St Matthias Richmond</b>	<b>35. Christ Church Wanstead</b>

			
<b>St John's Ealing</b>	<b>36. St Mary Magdalene Richmond</b>	<b>Chapel at City of London Cemetery</b>	<b>37. Trinity URC Bromley</b>
			
<b>St Thomas's Enfield</b>	<b>38. Wallington Baptist Church</b>	<b>Chapel at Woolwich Cemetery</b>	



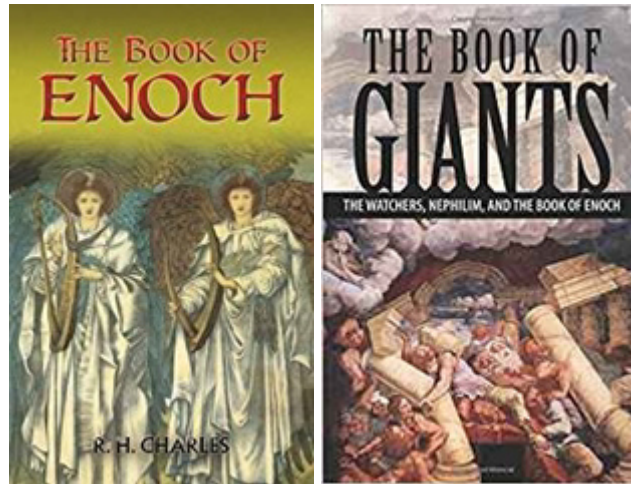
**39. St Luke's  
Bromley**



**Trinity Church  
Sutton**

# *The Book of Enoch is a Dangerous Demonic Snare*

by Jeremy James



We need to remind ourselves every day that we live in a time of astounding deception. The Enemy has designed so many distractions and diversions that true believers can waste hours of precious time on matters of absolutely no value. Worse still, he has devised so many traps and snares, so many illusions and lies, that without the Word of God to protect us we would be crushed like sheep beneath an avalanche.

In order to enjoy this protection we must read the Word of God every day and immerse ourselves in it. We must believe it and lean on it, trusting it to enliven and enrich our understanding. It is primarily by reflecting on the Word that we hear what the Holy Spirit is telling us.

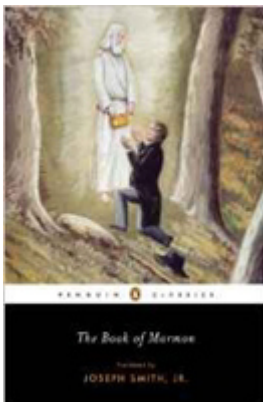
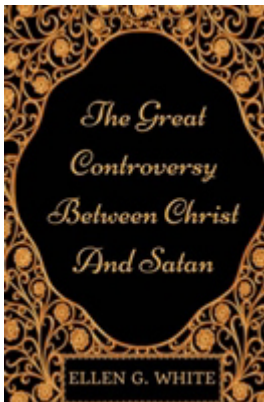
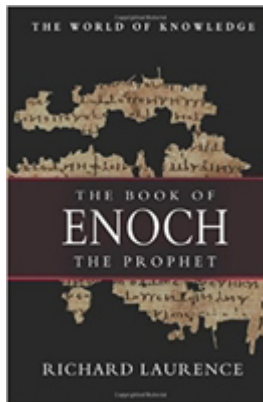
## **The Enemy Hates the Word of God**

The Enemy hates the Word and is doing everything he can to pollute it, to shake our faith in it, to discredit it, and by various devious means to weaken our reliance upon it. One of his most successful and best known devices has been the augmentation of Scripture. This comprises, not just the inclusion of spurious works in the canon of Scripture, but the elevation of uninspired, theological writings to the point where they color our understanding of Scripture and lead us astray.

The writings of Ellen G White are a good example of this. A member of the Seventh Day Adventist church may study the Bible with all sincerity but, by doing so through the lens of Mrs White's writings, he cannot understand it. The distortions are subtle but destructive. The same is true of Joseph Smith's *Book of Mormon* and *The Pearl of Great Price*. The Roman Catholic Church, on the other hand, has added a number of Apocryphal books to the Bible and, by doing so, has grievously polluted the purity of God's Word. Moreover, it has added to this confusion by raising Papal encyclicals and equally flawed human documents to the level of holy writ.

Any book that dominates one's understanding of Scripture can have a similar effect.

In this paper we will examine one of the most dangerous of these duplicitous works, the so-called *Book of Enoch*.

		
The Book of Mormon	The Great Controversy	The Book of Enoch

## Background

At the outset it should be understood that *The Book of Enoch* is really five separate books by different authors, bound together as a single work comprising 108 chapters.

The **first book**, chapters 1-36, deals with *The Watchers and the Nephilim*. It is undoubtedly the one that exercises the greatest influence over modern speculative writing. The Watchers are a group of fallen angels, while the Nephilim are the offspring produced from their sexual union with women.

The **second book**, chapters 37-71, contains *The Parables of Enoch*. There are three parables in all. The first deals with the nature of heaven, the second with the Enochian concept of a messiah, and the third with the nature of the earth.

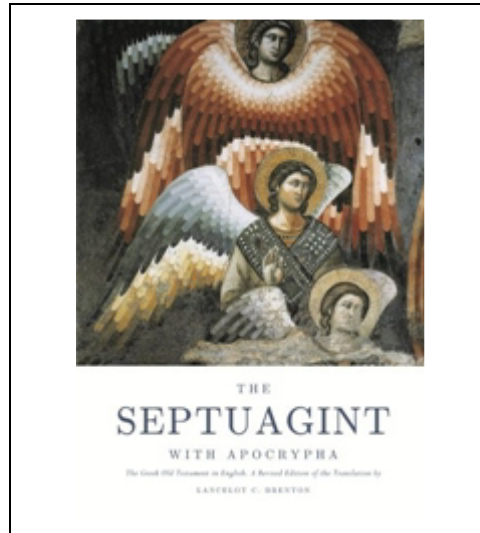
The **third book**, consisting mainly of chapters 72-82, deals with astronomy and the movement of the heavenly bodies.

The **fourth book**, chapters 83-90, contains an apocalyptic vision of the Flood, a vision of the millennial kingdom, and the history of Israel to the time of the Maccabees, expressed as events that had yet to happen.

The **fifth book**, chapters 91-108, also called the *Epistle of Enoch*, contains admonitions to his children, as well as prophetic reflections on the destinies of the righteous and the wicked, respectively.

*The Book of Enoch* (presumably comprising all five books, though no-one knows for certain) was familiar to post-Apostolic writers, some of whom seem to have regarded it as genuine, though how this affected their interpretation of Scripture is also unclear. However, when the constituent books of the Bible were selected and endorsed by the ecclesiastic authorities in the fourth century AD, *The Book of Enoch* was not included. It remained forgotten until its rediscovery over a thousand years later.

*The Book of Enoch* was at no time part of the Jewish canon of Scripture and was not included in the Septuagint, the Greek translation of the Old Testament which was completed around 130 BC. [Hereafter, when we speak of *The Book of Enoch*, we mean all five books, except where a lesser number is indicated.]



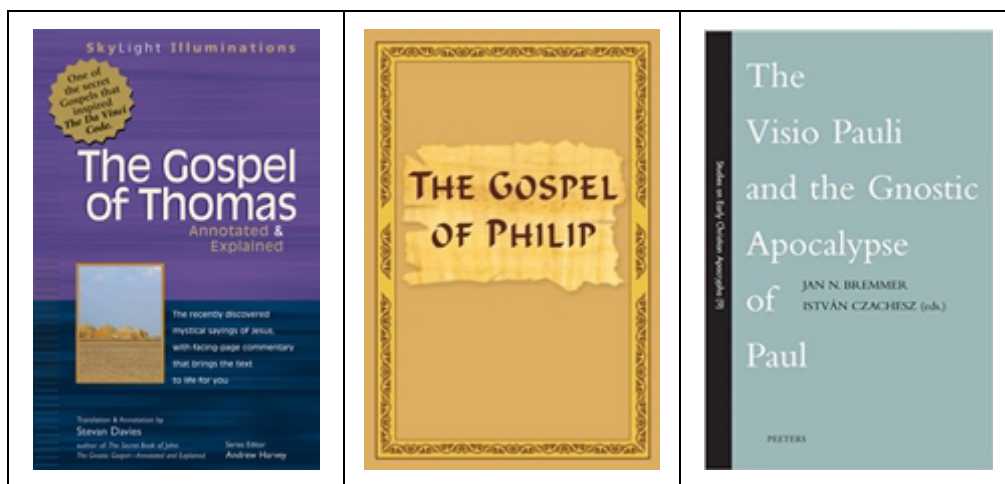
The only complete version of the 'book' (i.e. books 1-5 in a single volume) is in Ge'ez or Ethiopian, dating from the 16<sup>th</sup> century or thereabouts. Copies of this version were discovered by the Scottish explorer, James Bruce, in 1773 and brought back to Europe. The first translation in English was not published until 1821.

The Dead Sea Scrolls contain fragments in Aramaic from four of the books (No fragments from *The Book of Parables* were identified). These fragments contain enough text to allow their place in *The Book of Enoch* to be determined, but not nearly enough to confirm that the version found by Bruce is substantially the same as the one on which the Qumran fragments were based.

Scholars have made a tentative estimate of the periods in which the books were written. No scholar of repute, as far as we know, attributes the work as a whole to Enoch, the son of Jared, mentioned in Genesis 5:18. It is universally agreed that, like virtually all Apocryphal literature, the *Book of Enoch* was written in what is often called the inter-testamental period, after the last of the Old Testament books had been written (c.400 BC) but before the appearance of the earliest works of the New Testament. Such works were often made attractive to naïve readers by falsely attributing them to a person of note, such as Solomon, Noah or Enoch. A similar technique was used later to propagate the so-called Gnostic gospels, where bogus writings were attributed to the Apostles, such as *The Gospel of Thomas*, *The Gospel of Philip*, or *The Apocalypse of Paul*.

While there is seemingly no consensus as yet as to when each of the five 'books' were written, it is generally agreed that portions may pre-date the Maccabean revolt of 167 BC, while other parts may have been penned in the first century BC but before the arrival of the Romans in 63 BC. *The Book of Parables*, on the other hand, was probably written late in the first century A.D.

The attack on God's Word has been ongoing, not just in Apostolic times and thereafter, but from the Babylonian Exile, if not before. For example, during the Exile an influential group of apostate Jews initiated the Talmudic tradition in which commentaries by learned rabbis were taken to be as authoritative as Scripture. Jesus berated the Pharisees for elevating their "traditions" in this way: **"Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition."** (Mark 7:9) He even described them as a generation of vipers and serpents (Matthew 23:33). In light of this we should hardly be surprised that these various hypocritical and apostate groups were willing to give credence to works which had no place in the canon of Scripture.



## God preserves His Word

God said He would preserve His Word. The canon of Scripture was closed in 96 AD or thereabouts when John completed the Book of Revelation. In doing so John would have been able to confirm for his disciples the contents or constituent books of the New Testament, as well as those of the Bible as a whole. The Roman Catholic Church likes to perpetuate the myth that the contents of the New Testament were not finally determined until the 4<sup>th</sup> century A.D., but she does this primarily to assert her hold over the Bible.

When John penned Revelation 22, the last chapter in the book (and the Bible), he was formally closing the canon of Scripture and, in doing so, must have known exactly what that canon was:

**"For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book." (Revelation 22:18-19)**

Since God's Word is an organic whole, we know that these verses apply to the Bible as a whole and not just to the Book of Revelation. This means that, from the start of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century, the church, the body of true believers, knew exactly which books were in the Bible. *The Book of Enoch* was not one of them.

## The modern fascination with *The Book of Enoch*

Today *The Book of Enoch* has come to be regarded by many as a book that "should" have been in the Bible but was inexplicably excluded. Its admirers claim that it answers so many questions and fills in so many gaps in our knowledge that it must be true. Even early Apostolic writers spoke well of it, including Clement of Alexandria, Irenaeus, and Tertullian. Furthermore, since there is no record of why it was excluded from the Bible, they argue that it must have been dropped for purely political reasons. Many contend that it was actively suppressed by the Roman Catholic Church since it contained ideas that were inconsistent with Catholic theology. Some even believe that God allowed it to disappear until our modern age when its contents would be vital to our understanding of prophecy and the well-being of the End Time church.

There is an entire industry devoted to this book, with one prophecy conference after another extolling its revelatory gems. The literature relating to this book is quite extraordinary. Numerous popular authors, including many who claim to be Christian, continue to produce books and videos which treat *The Book of Enoch* as a factual historical text.

**ROCKY MOUNTAIN**  
INTERNATIONAL PROPHECY CONFERENCE  
— The Summit in the Springs —

45-Day Access!

HD VIDEO **LIVE STREAMING**

JULY 15-17 2016 AT THE COLORADO SPRINGS MARRIOTT

VENUE ONE: Main Ballroom \$50.00  
VENUE TWO: Aspen Room \$50.00  
BOTH VENUES: **\$79.95** SAVE \$20.00

**SPEAKERS:** GARY STEARMAN | TOM HORN | DEREK GILBERT | CHUCK MISSLER | L.A. MARZULLI | AVI LIPKIN | BILL KOENIG | BILL SALUS | RANDALL PRICE | TIM MAHONEY | JOSEPH FARAH | JOEL RICHARDSON | BOB MAGINNIS | STAN DEYO | JEFF KINLEY | CRIS PUTNAM | KEN JOHNSON | CARL TEICHRIB | BRENT MILLER | PAUL MCGUIRE | PASTOR TOM HUGHES | AARON LIPKIN | DOC MARQUIS | MICHAEL LAKE | JOSH PECK

A major prophecy conference held in July 2016 in Colorado Springs – a popular location for New Age, esoteric, and occult events – featured a long list of speakers who are pushing the Nephilim agenda, including Tom Horn, Gary Stearman, L A Marzulli, Doc Marquis, Cris Putnam, Josh Peck, Michael Lake, Ken Johnson, Derek Gilbert, and Stan Deyo. Similar prophecy conferences in the past have included such well-known Nephilim aficionados as Chuck Missler, Russ Dizdar, Rob Skiba, Doug Hamp, and Michael Heiser.

In addition to those who profess to be 'Christian', there are many teachers and so-called prophets of the New Age who offer a ringing endorsement of *The Book of Enoch*. Why? Because it fits perfectly with the New Age vision of the future, where 'highly evolved' beings come to earth from another 'galaxy' to save our 'planet' from destruction and lift the 'initiated' remnant into a state of 'cosmic consciousness'.

## The Nephilim Deception

We addressed the question of the Nephilim, ETs and UFOs in some earlier papers, including:

*The Great Nephilim Deception:*

*Why Christians are Being Tricked into Believing in ETs and UFOs (#49),*

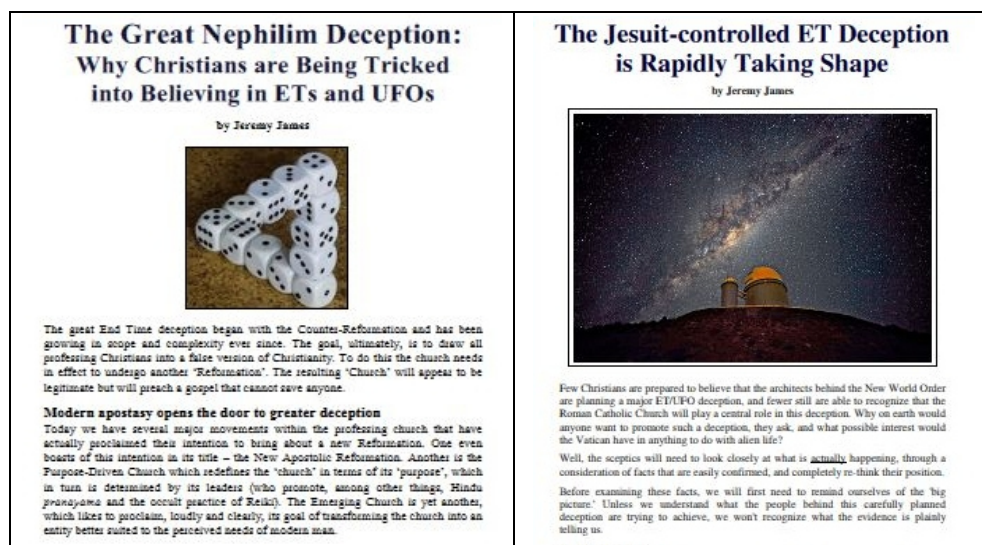
*The Jesuit-controlled ET Deception is Rapidly Taking Shape (#62),*

*Fatal Flaws in the Gap Theory:*

*Why the Earth and the Heavens are around Six Thousand Years Old (#85),*

*The Curse of New Age Christianity:*

*Chuck Missler and His 'Holographic' Universe (#55)*



We would refer the reader to these for an analysis of the great Nephilim deception and related matters. Meanwhile, we will confine ourselves in this paper to *The Book of Enoch* itself, the common source of many of these false teachings.

## Reasons why *The Book of Enoch* is a fake

There are so many reasons to reject *The Book of Enoch*, not simply as a book that should be excluded from the Bible, but as a book that cannot be trusted on any level.

Let's start with the reasons for excluding it from the Bible:

### Imagination, not inspiration

1. It was plainly part of the archive of Aramaic literature that blossomed after the return from the Babylonian exile. The Jews had been exposed to a wealth of pagan ideas in Babylon, and then to the Zoroastrian philosophy of the Persians and Medes after the fall of Babylon in 539 BC. With the rise of the Seleucid empire and the gradual Hellenization of many Jewish communities, the mythology of Greece and the metaphysics of Plato left their mark on the Jewish imagination. The former was steeped in tales of women mating with the gods of Mount Olympus to produce human offspring that possessed supernatural abilities. Greek mythology was also replete with stories of hybrids that were part animal and part human.



### Several authors speaking in the first person

2. *The Book of Enoch* was originally five separate works by different authors, all speaking in the first person. Apart from the later inclusion of a few editorial passages to link them together, they have no continuity of thought and no connection with the message of the Bible or with the progressive revelation that we find in Scripture. What is even more striking is the extent to which it ignores Biblical truth, and in numerous places makes statements that actually conflict with what Scripture has revealed.

### A false god

3. *The Book of Enoch* makes no convincing reference to the God of the Bible. Its 'god' is the god of Plato and Greek metaphysics, a god with whom man cannot have a personal relationship. As some commentators have noted, the god of 'Enoch' is very similar to the Great Architect of Freemasonry.

### A false doctrine of sin

4. *The Book of Enoch* teaches a deeply heretical concept of sin, one that makes a complete mockery of Biblical revelation. As far as its various authors are concerned, sin entered the world through the fallen angels. Mankind was the victim of an angelic invasion which fatally polluted the human germline and produced – in a way that is never clearly explained – a sharp demarcation between the righteous and the wicked. At some future date a messiah-type figure will emerge who will purge the earth of the latter and usher in the millennium.

### A purely human messiah

5. The messiah-type figure in *The Book of Enoch* is not the Messiah of the Bible – of Isaiah, Zechariah, and the Psalms. There is only a tentative portrayal of him as a saviour and no indication whatever that he is divine.

## **No doctrine of Redemption**

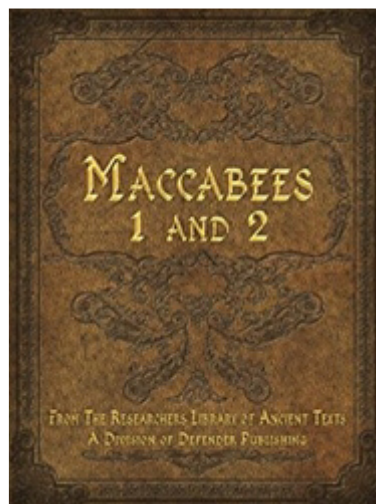
6. Without the Biblical doctrine of sin, *The Book of Enoch* never teaches, or even implies, that sin is repugnant to an awesomely Holy God or that man, in his fallen state, is completely alienated from God and needs a Redeemer. Rather earth is seen as a battleground in which good eventually triumphs over evil, where grace and mercy have no real meaning, and where death itself is but a phase in a cosmic struggle. The idea that sin must be punished and that the wages of sin is death is completely alien to the strange theology running through this book.

## **Not part of the Jewish canon**

7. *The Book of Enoch* was never part of the Jewish canon of Scripture and was never recognized by Christians as part of Scripture.

## **Reasons why this book is simply not trustworthy**

Now let's examine the integrity of this book from an historical standpoint. Even though it is not part of the canon of Scripture and was not divinely inspired, is it possible that some of what it teaches is factually correct? For example, did it set out in written form an oral tradition that had been handed down for centuries from the time of Noah and, to that extent, rather like the First Book of Maccabees, contains material based on actual events?



As we shall see, the evidence clearly shows that *The Book of Enoch* is unreliable on every level. Here are some further reasons for rejecting the book in its totality, in addition to those already cited above:

### **1. It was not written by the son of Jared**

The book masquerades as a work by Enoch, the son of Jared and grandfather of Noah, who lived more than three thousand years earlier. This shows that its authors were attempting to pass off as a true prophetic work a fictional composition of their own devising. Had the work been based on a long-established oral tradition and written in the third person, there would have been no need to engage in such a deception. So, either it was a *bona fide* copy of a document written three thousand years earlier by Enoch, or it was a deliberate fraud. The problem with fraudulent material is that none of its contents can be trusted. We have no way of knowing whether some parts, if any, were either factually true or based on actual events.

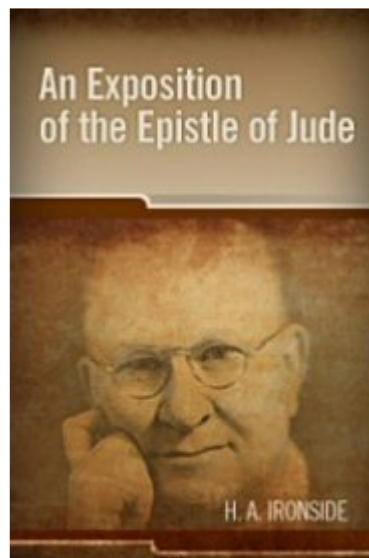
## 2. We don't know the source of Jude's quotation

Defenders of *The Book of Enoch* like to point to the quotation in the book of Jude and argue that, if Jude quoted Enoch, he must have been acknowledging the historical accuracy of the work known as *The Book of Enoch*:

**"And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him."**

**(Jude 1:14-15)**

We know Enoch said this because the Bible tells us so. Where? In Jude 1:14-15. We have no way of knowing whether Jude consulted a text known as *The Book of Enoch*, that he regarded it as part of the canon of Scripture, or that he endorsed any other part of the book. All we know is that the Holy Spirit inspired Jude to include that quotation and its attribution in his letter.



Paul quoted Epimenides (without attribution) in Titus 1:12 ("All Cretans are liars") but we do not for a moment imagine that he was recommending the writings of Epimenides, a pagan, or that any part of his writings would edify believers.

## 3. Angels are spirits

Defenders of *The Book of Enoch* also like to point to another verse in Jude, along with a similar verse in 2 Peter, and claim that the angels in question were the Watchers which fathered the Nephilim :

**"And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day." (Jude 1:6)**

**"For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;" (2 Peter 2:4)**

It is a longstanding principle of Biblical interpretation that no verse of Scripture should be read in isolation, especially where a doctrinal issue is concerned. We must compare scripture with scripture and discount interpretations that conflict with what is plainly stated elsewhere. The Word of God tells us that angels are spirits:

**"Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:" (Psalm 104:4)**

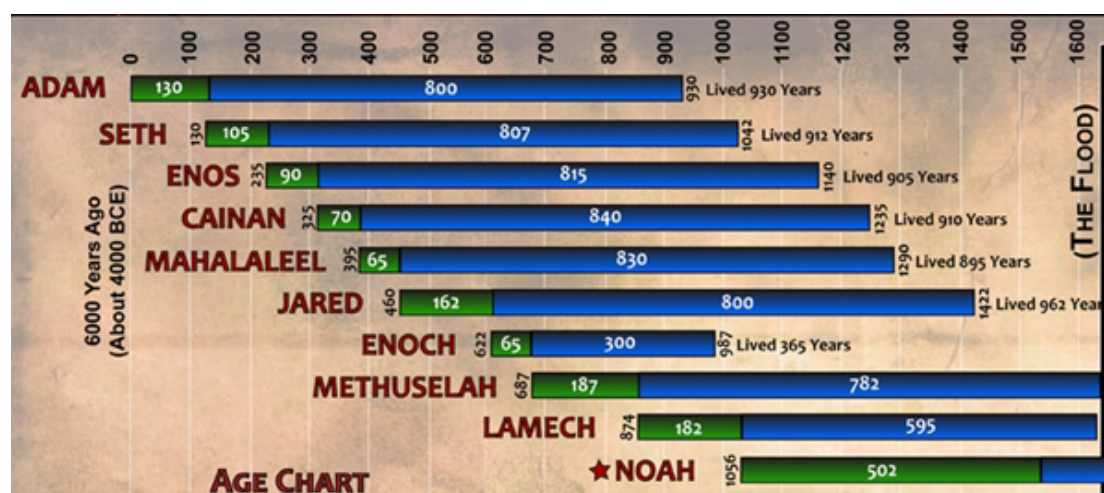
**"And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire." (Hebrews 1:7)**

**"But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?" (Hebrews 1:14)**

Angels also differ from humans in that they were all brought into existence at the same time. There was no need for them to procreate since their total number was fixed for all time by God when He created them. Jesus was referring to this when he said:

**"For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven." (Matthew 22:30)**

If angels cannot procreate among their own kind, they certainly cannot do so with humans. They have no genetic seed by which they can transmit their image, and as spirits have no corporeal component. Therefore the idea that angels mated with humans at any time is simply absurd.



Let's look at the principal text that the Nephilim promoters use to justify their false belief:

**"And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose. And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart." (Genesis 6:1-6)**

**All** of this occurred within the lifetimes of just two people, Adam and Methuselah. What is more their lifetimes overlapped by 243 years – see chart above.

Everybody alive on earth at the time of the Flood was closely related to one of the ten men in the chart above. We are literally speaking of a massive population consisting mainly of cousins and grandchildren. We know from the dreadful breach that occurred between Cain and Abel that there existed two religious systems at the time, one which accepted the need for a Redeemer and one which did not. The old Bible commentators called the former group the Sethites since, like Seth (brother of Abel), they sought a relationship with God ("**And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.**" - Genesis 4:26).

### **The generations of Adam**

The Bible makes a sharp distinction between the Sethites and the descendants of Cain. We can see this clearly in Genesis Chapter 5 which opens with the words:

**"This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created. And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:"** (Genesis 5:1-3)

The ten men named in the above chart are all listed in "**the book of the generations of Adam**", but the descendants of Cain are not. They are named instead in Chapter 4: Enoch (not to be confused with the son of Jared), Irad, Mehujael, Methusael (not to be confused with Methuselah), Lamech (not to be confused with the son of Methuselah), and the sons of Lamech – Jabal, Jubal, and Tubalcain.

Thus the earth for many years comprised two distinct religious groups, the Sethites or children of God – because they called upon the name of the LORD (Genesis 4:26) and accepted that they were made in the image of God, just like Seth (Genesis 5:3) – and the Cainites, who are described as the children of men because they did not call upon the name of the LORD and did not accept that they were made in His image.



**Remains of the golden calf altar at Dan built by Jeroboam**

The Sethites, the chosen people of their age, soon did what the Israelites did a few thousand years later – they intermarried with pagan women ("**the daughters of men.**") Instead of remaining separate they allowed themselves to intermingle with the children of disobedience. This had disastrous consequences, and wickedness quickly spread across the earth.

The children produced by these unions seemed to carry great influence in both camps and became "**mighty men, men of renown**". The spiritual vitality of the Sethites quickly waned as these "mighty men" led them further into Cainite depravity. As a result "**the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and...every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.**" (Genesis 6:5)

### **Stature is not necessarily physical**

The Hebrew words in Genesis 6:4, which are translated "giants" and "mighty men" in the KJV, refer to stature. The context tells us that this related to their political standing, their stature as leaders of men and thus their instrumental role in leading the Sethites down the path of depravity.

We find the same history repeating itself in the story of Israel, where intermarriage with pagans and a failure to separate completely from false religious practices led to a rapid departure from the path of righteousness. This was accelerated by the emergence of powerful political figures ("**mighty men**") like Jeroboam, who instituted the worship of golden calves, and Ahaz, whose marriage to Jezebel led to Baal worship and vicious religious persecution.

We don't need to invent giants and hybrid offspring to understand what was happening in Genesis 6. In fact, an interpretation based on giants and hybrid offspring is entirely inconsistent with the context and with the socio-political conditions being described.

### **4. There are no hybrid spirits**

Defenders of *The Book of Enoch* also like to argue that the unclean spirits which Jesus expelled from his followers came originally from dead hybrids. They reject the notion that the demons or unclean spirits of the Bible were fallen angels, perhaps of the lowest order. Instead they speculate – based on chapter 15 – that the spirits of dead Nephilim, being neither fully human nor fully angelic, had no designated place to go when their physical body died and were obliged instead to wander the earth looking for another body to inhabit. In some variations of this story, the unclean spirits were not those of the Nephilim themselves but of the part-human, part-animal hybrids that the Nephilim produced via genetic experimentation.



However, they are wrong. In the order established by God, both the spirit of man and the spirit of animals have a designated place: "**Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?**" (Ecclesiastes 3:21) Neither wander the earth after death. The Nephilim hybrid, combining human and animal tissue, must have had either a human or an animal spirit. As such it had a designated place, neither of which entailed wandering the earth after death.

## **5. Similitude is not incarnation**

In their vain to attempt to convince themselves that the fallen angels can mate with humans, the defenders of *The Book of Enoch* point out that angels assumed physical form on several occasions in the Bible. They reason that, if angels can assume physical form at certain times, then they are capable of mating with human women.

This is nonsensical reasoning. Firstly, the angels in the Bible who appeared to men in physical form were not incarnate in human form. They were not made of human flesh but were a similitude only. The Angel of the LORD, who appeared to Elijah and others, was Christ in human form, but not yet incarnate in human flesh.

The righteous angels in the Bible are called messengers because they were sent by God. The Hebrew word for angel, *malak*, and the Greek, *angelos*, both mean "messenger". This means they were authorised by God on such occasions to appear to man in human form. There is no indication anywhere in the Bible that angels, whether fallen or righteous, can appear to man without approval from God. The very name, messenger, is an indication of this fact.

## **Consistency is an important principle of Bible interpretation**

Before we go on to consider why the false teaching of the Nephilim is being promoted so strongly today, we will look first at a few examples of the numerous statements in *The Book of Enoch* which conflict in some way with the Word of God.

Defenders of this egregious book like to imagine that, since it was allegedly penned by Enoch before the rest of the Bible was written, it did not have to be fully consistent with the revelation that came later. But this is absurd! The Holy Spirit is the author of the Word of God and, as such, everything He says must be consistent. He could never have said anything in *The Book of Enoch* (had He inspired it) that was not perfectly consistent with what He would reveal later through the prophets. This alone shows that *The Book of Enoch* is a fraudulent work and should be rejected outright by believers in God's Word.



## Heresies in Chapters 1-5

Take the opening chapters (1-5) which describe the work of creation and conditions on earth after the Tribulation. There is no indication here that the Son of God incarnates and lives thereafter among the righteous. Salvation merely means living in "light and grace and peace". While the author does envisage the absence of sin and the desire to sin, he goes on to say "they will complete the number of the days of their life and their lives shall be increased in peace" (4.9) This is an outcome that could just as easily have arisen without a Messiah, without salvation, and without any reconciliation between God and man. He also confuses the millennium with the eternal state and deals with the question of sin in an infantile way, as something that will simply no longer exist. The staggering price that must be paid to achieve this is not even hinted at. These chapters (1-5) read more like a fairytale than a vital part of God's revelation to man.

## Heresies in Chapters 6-11

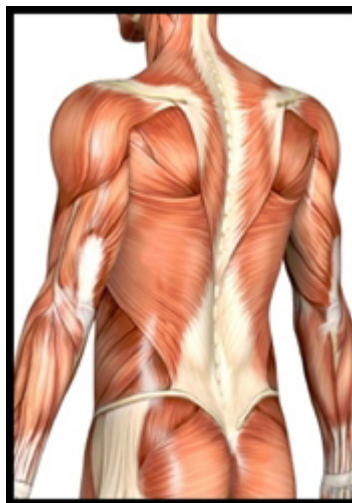
Okay, let's look at the next six chapters (6-11). These are without doubt the ones that have contributed most to the notoriety of *The Book of Enoch* by twisting the plain interpretation of Genesis 6 into a science fiction drama. It begins with two hundred angels conspiring together to invade earth and make wives of human women. The following statement is attributed to 'Semjaza', the leader of this renegade group: "I fear ye will not indeed agree to do this deed, and I alone shall have to pay the penalty of a great sin." In all 19 of these fallen angels are named (6:7), none of whom are mentioned in the Bible. Given that only two fallen angels are named in the Bible, Lucifer/Satan and Abaddon/Apollon, and only two righteous angels, Gabriel and Michael, we find here an obvious attempt to portray these rebels in heroic or sympathetic terms.



They then take one wife each and, after defiling them, teach them "charms and enchantments, and the cutting of roots, and made them acquainted with plants." (7:1) This conflicts with the account in Genesis where Adam was created with the skills he needed to carry out the job that God had given him, which would have included a knowledge of botany (just like his knowledge of zoology). So it was not an occult skill that could be acquired only through the intervention of fallen angels, but a gift that mankind had already received from God.

The book then claims (7:2) that the giants born to the human women grew to a height of "three thousand ells" in height. Since an ell is about the same length as a cubit (18" or so) these giants were meant to have attained a height of 4500 feet, which is absurd. Some defenders of *The Book of Enoch* imagine that this passage should have read "three hundred ells", making the giants 450ft tall, but that too is ridiculous. Even if we assume that a height of "thirty ells" or 45ft was intended, we still end up with a physical impossibility.

Apart from the obvious fact that a woman could not give birth to a child that would later attain a mature height of 45ft, human physiology and the laws of anatomy set an upper limit (literally) on how tall we can grow. If we double in height we also increase substantially in volume. This creates serious problems for our internal heat regulation since the ratio of our total mass to our total surface area (our skin – through which we lose most of our body heat) is greatly reduced. If we were 45ft tall, we would risk dying from heat stroke if we undertook any sustained physical exercise. Our skeletal structure is also designed to deal with normal stress loads, such as those produced, for example, when we turn our head suddenly. If we were 45ft tall, the axial stress on our cervical vertebrae would be immense and any sharp movement could cause our neck to snap (This is similar to shaken-head trauma in infants).



The Bible speaks of giants with specific reference to their height in only a few places. Goliath was about 9'4" in height, while Og, the king of Bashan, had a bed that measured about 13'6" in length. We can see therefore that the height attributed to the "giants" in *The Book of Enoch* is both physiologically impossible and entirely inconsistent with what the Bible says about giants.

### **Factors affecting the size of humans**

It should also be noted that abnormally oversized people were not very common, even in Biblical times. After the Exodus, when the Israelite scouts returned with news that the people of Canaan were unusually tall, they were referring to the inhabitants of a land that was "flowing with milk and honey." They enjoyed optimum nutrition for many centuries, while the unfortunate Israelites had been oppressed, malnourished, and overworked for generations.

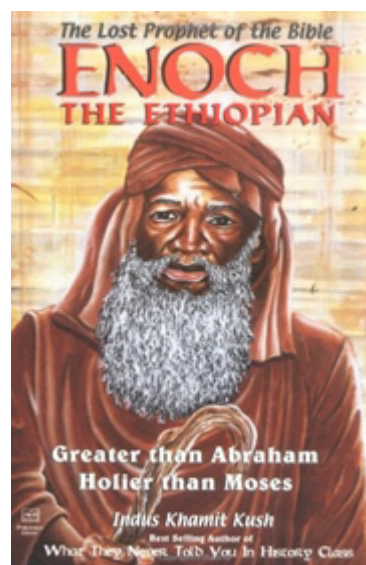
It is well known that a low protein diet greatly affects the overall height of a population. Undernourished mothers bear smaller children, who in turn go on to give birth to even smaller children unless their nutrition improves. Racial grouping is another factor. The average height of an adult male in Denmark today is 6ft. Compare that with the average height of an adult male in Indonesia (5'2") or Bolivia (5'3"). It is quite possible that the Israelites who left Egypt at the time of the Exodus were significantly smaller in stature than the people of Canaan for perfectly normal reasons.

### **Sharp conflicts with the *Genesis* account**

*The Book of Enoch* then goes on to say that these enormous giants "devoured mankind". This is generally taken to mean that they actually ate human flesh, though it is also possible that they simply exploited and oppressed mankind to the point of extinction. But this conflicts with what the Bible tells us. Noah spent 120 years building a huge ship and no-one ate him. And no-one ate his sons or their wives. And the giants didn't interrupt the construction of this great ship – which must surely have been visible to all as a project that defied the giants and their authority. According to chapter 7 of *The Book of Enoch*, the giants then "began to sin against birds, and beasts, and reptiles, and fish, and to devour one another's flesh, and drink the blood." So, when they were finished eating mankind, they began killing and eating each other.

If chapters 1-5 were akin to a fairytale, then chapters 6-7 are a gothic horror story penned by an imaginative schoolboy. According to this bizarre book, there were virtually no humans left on earth when God sent the Flood. These psychopathic giants had eaten nearly everyone, plus many of their own kind, and had even sinned against birds and beasts, reptiles and fish (though in what sense is never explained). This entire scenario contradicts the Genesis account in an outlandish way, to the point where it even seems to be mocking God's Word.

Remember, we have examined only the first 7 chapters (out of 108) and found a large amount of apostate material, some of which conflicts so strongly with God's Word that we cannot understand how anyone could have thought it might be a 'lost book' of the Bible!



It would take a lengthy treatise to deal adequately with the rambling, self-indulgent and sometimes incoherent material in the remaining chapters. The 'author' portrays himself as a great prophetic hero who travels back and forth to heaven as an intermediary between God and man and, incredibly, between God and the fallen angels. Along the way he has more divine encounters and heavenly journeys than any of the prophets. He is even shown around hell and the celestial regions. His vaunted stature is well captured in the sub-title to one of the many books on 'Enoch' that are available on the bookshelves today – *Greater than Abraham, Holier than Moses* (see image above).

### Even more heresy

We will now examine a few of the more jarring passages in the remainder of the book. As our grandparents would have said, some of them stick out like a sore thumb:

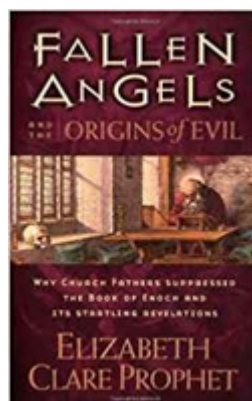
"And again the Lord said to Raphael: 'Bind Azazel hand and foot, and cast him into the darkness...the whole earth has been corrupted through the works that were taught by Azazel: to him ascribe all sin.'" [10:4&8]

Seemingly all sin is ascribed to the leader of the band of fallen angels known as the Watchers – to just one entity. Not to the fallen angels or to any member of the human race. The Bible says, **"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God (Romans 3:23)** – but not according to the false prophet known as 'Enoch'.

There is no suggestion anywhere in the Bible that the fallen angels could possibly be redeemed. In order to redeem man, Christ had to become a man. The fallen angels have no redeemer and no possibility of redemption. But 'Enoch' tries to prise the door open just a little bit:

"Then I went and spoke to them all together, and they were all afraid, and fear and trembling seized them. And they besought me to draw up a petition for them that they might find forgiveness, and to read their petition in the presence of the Lord of heaven." [13:3-4]

When he came before God "the Lord called me with His own mouth, and said to me: 'Come hither, Enoch, and hear my word.'...go, say to the Watchers of heaven, who have sent thee to intercede for them: "You should intercede for men, and not men for you.'" [14:24 and 15:2]



We are meant to imagine a scenario where the most dangerous of the fallen angels ask a mortal man to intercede before God on their behalf. The Bible makes it quite clear that all men are fallen, so how can a man in need of redemption approach God and request clemency and redemption on behalf of the fallen angels? It is utterly absurd, a blasphemous perversion of what the Bible plainly teaches. We see yet again how *The Book of Enoch* trivializes sin and the damage caused by sin. It also glorifies a particular man, namely 'Enoch' himself, and even has the audacity to portray him as a Christ-like figure.

### **A different gospel**

Later, just before the Flood, we see Enoch undertaking another journey to God – he seems to be able to travel back and forth to heaven whenever he chooses – to intercede on behalf of man:

"And now, O God and Lord and Great King, I implore and beseech Thee to fulfil my prayer, to leave me a posterity on earth, and not to destroy all the flesh of man, and make the earth without inhabitant..." [84:5]

The Bible says **"...there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus" (1 Timothy 2:5)**, but not according to the false prophet known as 'Enoch'. This apostate book is teaching a different gospel, as well as a completely false account of the relationship between God and man in his fallen, alienated state.



### **Blasphemy**

Later it tells us that 'Enoch' was sent back to earth to record for the benefit of mankind the many revelations given to him in heaven:

"And I observed the heavenly tablets, and read everything which was written (thereon) and understood everything, and read the book of all the deeds of mankind, and of all the children of flesh that shall be upon the earth to the remotest generations." [81:2]

"One year we will leave thee with thy son, till thou givest thy (last) commands, that thou mayest teach thy children and record (it) for them, and testify to all thy children; and in the second year they shall take thee from their midst." [81:6]

In making these claims, it is ascribing to fallen man the ability to do what Christ alone can do:

**"And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven." (John 3:13)**

Yet again we see how *The Book of Enoch* diminishes the stature of Christ and contradicts the Word of God in the most outrageous fashion.

Its demonic origin is also evident in a cleverly blasphemous statement in chapter 18. On one of his many celestial journeys 'Enoch' claimed to have seen "the firm foundations of the earth", including "the corner-stone of the earth" [18:2] The cornerstone is an important Messianic figure, familiar to all who love God's Word, but here it is deliberately stripped of its redemptive connotations and presented merely as an inert lump of matter. The dark angel who channeled this work must have taken great satisfaction in this.

Christ is also mocked in a later chapter when 'Enoch' relates yet another of his many visits to heaven and describes what he calls "the four presences" before the throne of God:

"And he said to me: 'This first is Michael, the merciful and long-suffering...'" [40:9]

He is referring here to Michael the archangel and ascribing to him an attribute of Christ. This is a common theme in the occult, where Christ is equated in some manner with the angel Michael. Both the Jehovah's Witnesses and the Seventh Day Adventists, for example, confuse the pre-incarnate Jesus with Michael.



**Illuminati grave of Charles Taze Russell,  
founder of the Jehovah's Witnesses.**

The character of God and of the righteous angels is also mocked:

"And your Creator will rejoice at your destruction..." [94:10]

"And the angels of heaven rejoice over your destruction." [97:2]

These passages refer to the fate of the wicked. But they contradict the Word of God:

**"As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure  
in the death of the wicked..."  
(Ezekiel 33:11)**

**"Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the  
angels of God over one sinner that repenteth."  
(Luke 15:10)**

### **Gnosticism**

The Gnostic mindset of the authors of this apostate book is clearly evident in the following passage (which relates to the Flood):



"And all the waters shall be joined with the waters: that which is  
above the heavens is the masculine, and the water which is  
beneath the earth is the feminine." [54:8]

We have here the occult principle, *As Above So Below*, and a related principle, the merger of the masculine and feminine to produce the right spiritual outcome. These are central to the Babylonian religion (gnosticism, cabala, freemasonry) but are anathema to all who love God's Word.

The Gnosticism of this strange book is carried even into the heights of heaven. In chapter 14 'Enoch' describes a crystalline structure in heaven, surrounded by tongues of fire. When he entered it he found "its ceiling was like the path of the stars and the lightnings..." [14:11]. He is then led from this "house" into an even greater one, "built of flames of fire." He said it was beyond description, that "its floor was of fire, and above it were lightnings and the path of the stars..." [14:17]. He then saw a great throne from which streams of flaming fire went forth: "And the Great glory sat thereon, and His raiment shone more brightly than the sun and was whiter than any snow." [14:20].

Incredibly we have here a description of the inner courts of heaven, the ceiling of which is covered with "the path of the stars" – the Zodiac! This is the Babylonian concept of heaven, where the constellations or "path of the stars" are displayed in a great Astrological panorama above the throne of god.



The Tower of Babel had – or would have had – a similar astrological motif at its pinnacle:

**And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top *may reach* unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. (Genesis 11:4)**

The words "may reach" are in italics in the KJV, indicating that they had no Hebrew equivalent in the original text. If these supplementary words are omitted, the clause would read "whose top [is] unto heaven" – or as some commentators put it, whose top would comprise a representation of the constellations. The Tower of Babel was planned as an astrological temple, a shrine to Satan.

## CONCLUSION

*The Book of Enoch* is part of the great End Time deception. It was concealed like an explosive mine in the depths of time by the Great Deceiver, in readiness for the day when its particular brand of poison would be most effective.

There is no doubt that this is a channeled work, planned in detail by demons and transmitted to the world through willing human vessels. In this regard it is similar to the writings of Alice Bailey, who channeled a large quantity of occult philosophy on behalf of her 'spirit guide', one of the fallen angels.

In her autobiography *Far Memory*, Joan Grant describes how she channeled word-by-word a work which made no sense to her at the time since different portions of the book were transmitted to her in a random sequence. It was only when she had finished the manuscript and arranged it on the floor of her living room that she was able to piece it all together. And it fit perfectly. The book is known to the world as the occult bestseller, *Winged Pharaoh*.

We are seeing today a great inundation of occult writings, composed in the supernatural realm and given to the world via willing servants of darkness. The *Harry Potter* books are a good example of this, a cunningly crafted introduction to witchcraft and esoteric doctrine – aimed mainly at children.

So what did the authors of *The Book of Enoch* hope to achieve? Here are just some of the 'benefits' that the authors and their spirit guides could have expected from this subversive work:

1. Anyone who believed the book would misinterpret the Word of God. In particular they would imagine that fallen angels mated with humans at some time in the past and corrupted the human genome.
2. The idea that a Nephilim bloodline still exists will cause mankind to believe that an alien intelligence is at work in our modern world, and may even be part of a plan to invade the earth with UFOs.
3. The Biblical understanding of sin is replaced by a false concept in which all responsibility for sin is placed on the fallen angels. Righteous men, who are saved by their good works, have no need to repent.
4. It raises the possibility that evil itself is produced by a 'serpent seed' or demonic gene and that, if all carriers of this evil gene are destroyed, the earth will be at peace and the millennium will commence. Much the same idea was promoted by William Branham, a widely admired false prophet who died in 1965.
5. Its portrait of a messiah-type figure could just as easily apply to a New Age 'Ascended Master'. Even though the 'Parables' in chapters 37-71 contain several references to 'the Son of Man' and 'Mine Elect One', there is no indication anywhere that the Messiah is the Son of God. In fact, 'Enoch' himself is depicted as a messiah-type figure, with the ability to ascend to heaven and return with knowledge that will benefit mankind and lead, seemingly, to perfection on earth.
6. It gives a portrait of God that is completely incompatible with that of the Bible. The god of 'Enoch' is the god of Plato and the mystics. He will spare the righteous because of their good works, but the wicked – who received forbidden knowledge from the fallen angels – will be destroyed.
7. It contains many ideas that are plainly pagan. Those who thrive are the ones who possess the secret knowledge brought from heaven by 'Enoch' himself. Salvation (which is little more than eternal prosperity) is found through good works and the application of this knowledge.

How can anyone claim to believe God's Word and yet regard this work as a 'lost book' of the Bible? It is impossible!

The apostle Paul warned us not to pay heed to "**Jewish fables**" (Titus 1:14), of which *The Book of Enoch* is a stunning example. Indeed, the apostle Peter could have been referring to works of this kind when he said "**For we have not followed cunningly devised fables...**" (2 Peter 1:16)

***They lie in wait to deceive***

This particular fable is likely to receive additional impetus in the coming years, not only from the ongoing stream of books, movies and prophecy seminars that eulogize the Nephilim, but from an unexpected source. Seemingly someone is claiming to have found on the international antiquities market a manuscript purporting to be a complete copy of *The Book of Enoch* in Aramaic. According to a former chief editor of *The Dead Sea Scrolls*, now deceased, the scroll is well preserved and has been microfilmed. It was allegedly found in one of the caves at Qumran in 1956.

If it exists and if it is proven to be 'authentic' it will confirm – according to the experts – that the prophecies in *The Parables* (chapters 37-71) relating to 'the Son of Man' were written before the time of Christ (a question that has long been disputed). Since these allegedly make important predictions about the true messiah, this scroll will authenticate *The Book of Enoch* as a whole and prove beyond all doubt that it is truly a 'lost book' of the Bible.

Sadly, many will fall for this deception. Having drifted far from the Bible they will no longer hear its cautionary words:

**"That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and  
carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men,  
and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive"  
- Ephesians 4:14**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
May 5, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# Closet Androgynes are Redefining Our Insane Society

by Jeremy James



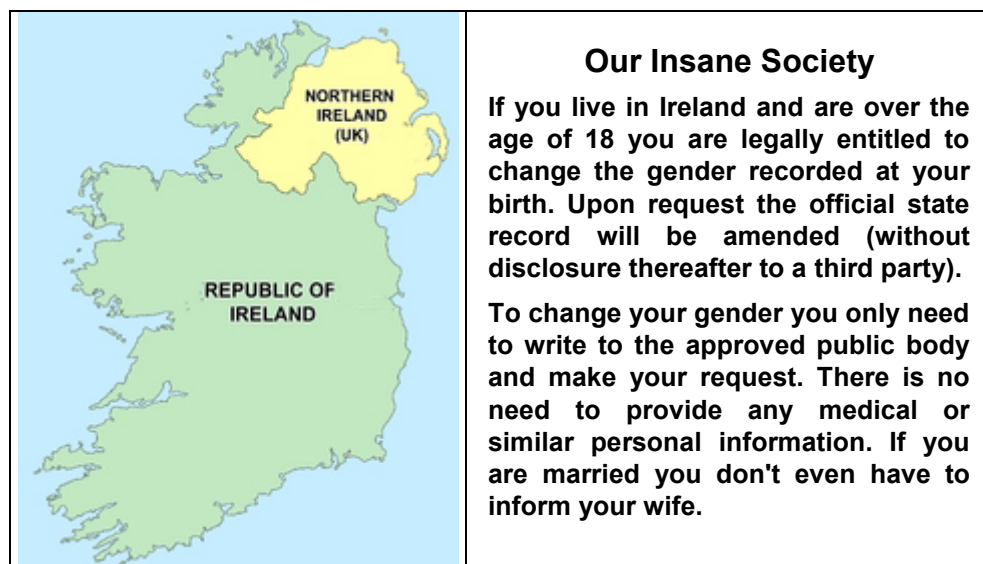
As previous papers in this series have shown, androgyny – the blending or suppression of sexual characteristics – is a major aspect of the New World Order agenda. The clear Biblical distinction between male and female is being deliberately blurred by the big media corporations. Movies, television, radio, magazines, and popular music have all been primed to present a gender-neutral, androgynous, or multi-gender message, where one's sexual identity is grounded, not in biology, but in social, cultural and personal values.

This is part of a deliberate program to disrupt the natural development of gender-related emotions and behaviors in young people. Stories, messages and images – which would formerly have projected a clear distinction between male and female actors – are now laden with ambiguity. The natural development of our children is under attack.

Satan hates your kids, just as he hates you. Today he has a new and powerful tool at his disposal, a co-ordinated international media machine which, in the face of only token parental control, has direct access to our children. The influence exerted by this monster is quite astonishing. Our children are being exposed to images and ideas that are more complex, more intense, and more extreme than anything known by our own generation. As a result they are learning values and forming opinions which have no immediate connection with the world around them. Their understanding of reality is being reshaped, not through personal experience and parental guidance, but through a system of programmed normality.

We saw a chilling example of this in May, 2015, when the people of Ireland voted overwhelmingly to amend the Constitution to include same-sex couples within its definition of marriage. Had our grandparents been asked if Ireland would ever make such a radical change, they would have had difficulty even understanding the question. Nevertheless, only **two** out of **seven** people over the age of 18 tried to block this change. The rest were beguiled by the programmed normality instilled by the media machine.

Incredibly, just a few months later, in July 2015, the Irish parliament passed a law which allowed anyone – quite literally anyone – to change the official gender recorded at the time of their birth. They do not have to make a medical case of any kind, to claim gender dysphoria, or to submit any supporting documentation. It is not necessary under Irish law to undergo surgery, to take gender-changing hormones, or even to dress or behave like a member of the opposite sex in order to become a legally transgendered person. It is doubtful whether any other western country has such a liberal – and utterly irresponsible – law.




How did the Irish government achieve this? Simple – through programmed normality and cynical use of the media. The newspapers, television and radio reported only part of what the legislation provided and misled the public in a number of ways.

The Irish government is now preparing the media machine for its next abomination, the legalized murder of unborn children.

In this paper we will focus only on the wicked transgender agenda and how the public are being programmed to believe that androgynes are normal people with a normal sexual identity. In doing so they are preparing a legal basis for banning the traditional Bible and replacing it – or salient parts thereof – with a revised modern version which effectively removes all moral strictures on sodomy and androgyny. In doing so it may even succeed in promoting "a more enlightened attitude" to pedophilia and zoophilia.

This will pose all born-again Christians with a critical choice. They can either stand by the truth of God's Word – the very foundation of reality – or they can accept the new, programmed normality. Those who stick to the traditional – and correct – interpretation of God's Word will be accused of bigotry, intolerance and even hatred. They will be penalized in a variety of ways, fined, and possibly jailed or fired from their jobs. Their assets could be confiscated by the state and their children taken into care 'for their protection'.

If you are a Christian pastor and this sounds either outlandish or implausible, then I would urge you to think again. The gravity of what is now unfolding ought to be patently obvious from what has already taken place. If you are not familiar with the history of the wicked transgender agenda and where it is leading, then please read our earlier papers on the subject. Please consider also, as explained in the following section, the methodology that the Luciferian elite are using to bend minds – and gender.

	<p><b>Enda Kenny T.D., Irish Prime Minister</b></p> <p><b>This individual is a principal architect of the new morality in Ireland. He led the government that legalized homosexual marriage and the amendment of gender at birth. He also established a bogus 'citizens' assembly' to endorse proposals to remove the existing Constitutional protection of unborn children.</b></p> <p><b>No doubt his colleagues in the New World Order will recognize his 'achievement' with honorary doctorates and prestigious awards, perhaps even one of substantial monetary value, such as the Templeton Prize.</b></p>
--	--

## **The Dark Art of Persuasion**

We persuade others through reason, setting out the evidence as we see it and inviting our audience to weigh the case we are making. Some individuals may be persuaded, others not. Either way, no-one has been duped or coerced. This is the normal and natural way to change minds.

However, this is not the method used by the Luciferian elite. They persuade their audience, not through reason, but through the manipulation of reality. One of their most effective techniques is programmed normality, which involves the endless repetition of selected ideas. They know that the more frequently an idea is fed into our mind – even if we know it's completely false – the more likely we are to accept it eventually. They know that most people will find it easier to come up with an excuse to change their mind and accept the idea than to have to continually find ways to resist it! This is why the media machine is so dangerous. It never tires. So, unless people learn to shut it off or greatly reduce its impact on their lives, most of them will succumb eventually.

The time lag between absolute public resistance to an idea and its eventual acceptance is getting shorter. The main vehicles for public mind control in the 1920s were newsprint and radio. As movies became more popular, they greatly shortened the cycle time between resistance and acceptance. With the advent of television in the 1950s, it became possible to manipulate public attitudes and values on a massive scale.

The Luciferian elite also found something that was very much to their advantage and which they have exploited ever since. They found that the greater the number of people who accept an idea, the easier it is to spread the idea to an even wider audience. It is almost easier to fool the whole world than just one nation. This is why there was almost immediate worldwide acceptance of the claim that nuclear bombs had destroyed two Japanese cities in 1945, that a satellite had gone into orbit around the earth in 1957, or that a lone gunman assassinated the US President in 1963. The worldwide media machine has been generating a virtual reality ever since.



**[Note the transgender model in the image above.]**

How do you get a nation like Ireland, which was highly conservative as recently as the 1980s, to approve a Constitutional amendment which places Christian marriage between a man and a woman on the same legal and moral plane as a partnership between two homosexuals? Just follow these five simple steps:

1. Continually applaud the connection between love and tolerance.
2. Portray the group in question as a misunderstood minority.
3. Present case after case which highlights the plight of this minority.
4. Continually question the logic of 'excluding' the minority.
5. Repeatedly suggest a 'solution' based on love and tolerance.

Note that none of these steps can be implemented without the media machine. The system of polling public opinion is also very useful. They can verify that a particular ploy is working by conducting a poll. Equally, if a ploy seems to have backfired, they can quickly assess the situation and take remedial action.

The same approach is being used to implement the wicked transgender agenda.

### **1. Continually applaud the connection between love and tolerance**

The message in Step 1 goes like this: "If you are a real Christian, and not just one of those rednecks who study the Bible, you will be immensely tolerant of diversity and very respectful of human rights. Transgenders are people too, you know. So why do you want to compel them to conform to your way of thinking? That's not love, that's intolerance and oppression. Our transgender brothers and sisters deserve our love and respect."

### **2. Portray the group in question as a misunderstood minority**

Step 2: "Transgenders are not doing any harm to anyone. They want to live their lives with dignity, just like everybody else. For too long religious bigots have told us what was 'right' and condemned as sinful anything that didn't fit their religious worldview. Jesus would have loved the transgender just as much as he loved everyone else."

### **3. Present case after case which highlights the plight of this minority**

Steps 1 and 2 above have been aired in the media for some time. Now the Elite are at the stage where sympathetic cases are being presented to the public. Let's look at a few.

The woman in the photo below is standing on the steps of No.10 Downing Street. Her name is Stephanie Hirst and she was recently an official guest of the Prime Minister of the UK. She presents a radio program on the BBC, *Nothing but the 90s*, and is well known to the British public. She has also received an honorary doctorate from Leeds Beckett University for her role in promoting LGBT rights.



The individual in our next photo is Simon Hirst, a television and radio presenter best known for his work on the popular national radio show, *Hit40UK*, which was broadcast by 130 commercial radio stations in the UK. In 2014, Simon underwent a sex change and became 'Stephanie', the lady outside No.10.



This individual is being used by the media machine to normalize androgyny. When a cool, well-known celebrity makes a change like that, it must be okay. At least that is the message being presented by the media machine. High-level recognition and approval of his gender inversion was made very plain to the British public by his official visit to Downing Street and his receipt of an honorary doctorate.

Simon/Stephanie is not alone. The first transgender presenter on BBC television was also revealed very recently. Jonathan Willoughby, a former newsreader with ITV television, underwent a sex change and became India Willoughby, co-presenter of the BBC television show, *Loose Women*. 'She' too is hailed as a champion of human rights, an inspiration to all who suffer from gender dysphoria, a courageous person who overcame many obstacles on her way to becoming who she truly is. At least that's the message.



**Jonathan Willoughby**



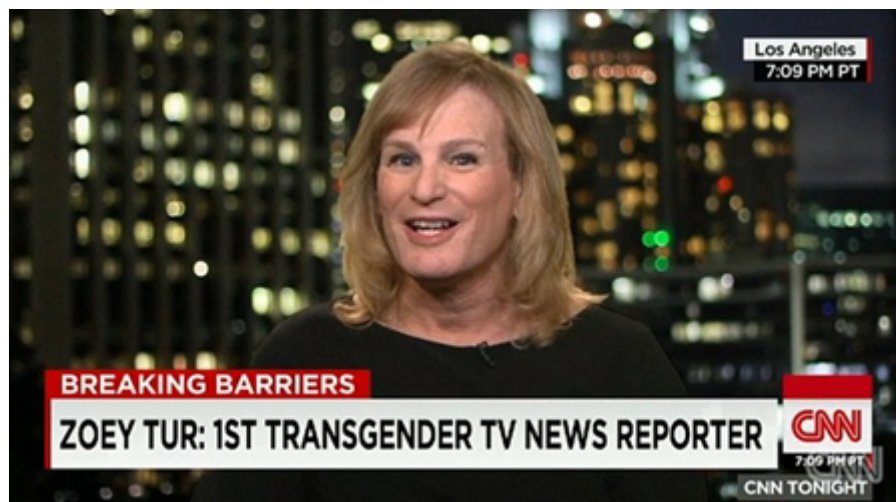
**India Willoughby**

We have no reason to hold either of these people to account since they made no attempt to deceive the public. They were honest and open about their transition. As Christians we may not agree with their decision to 'change' their gender but we can respect the absence of cunning and guile.

This commendably forthright approach is completely at odds with what the BBC is actually doing behind the scenes. We are asked to believe that India Willoughby is the first transgender presenter employed by the BBC, when in fact the BBC already employs a significant cadre of male-to-female transgender presenters – and has been doing so for years! (We invite readers to consult our earlier paper on this subject, *The Wicked Transgender Agenda* (#100), which makes specific reference to the BBC.)

I have no desire to embarrass either of these individuals – Stephanie Hirst and India Willoughby – but merely wish to show how their personal lives are being exploited by the ruling elite to make androgyny appear normal, acceptable and healthy.

A similar technique is being used in the US, where Robert Tur [below], who was well known through his numerous news reports on television, became Zoey Tur [below] in 2014, the first transgender news reporter on CNN:






Just like the BBC, CNN is hiding from public knowledge the fact that it already employs many transgender newsreaders and news reporters. Here are just some of the well-known newsroom personalities on American television who ostensibly were female from birth but who are almost certainly male-to-female transgenders, very likely inverted by their parents before they reached puberty:

		
<b>Greta Van Susteren, NBC</b>	<b>Laura Ingraham, Fox</b>	<b>Deborah Feyerick, CNN</b>
		
<b>Jeanne Moos, CNN</b>	<b>Julie Roginsky, Fox</b>	<b>K T McFarland, Fox</b>
		
<b>Melissa Francis, Fox</b>	<b>Molly Line, Fox</b>	<b>Kimberly Guilfoyle, Fox</b>

Note: The features which strongly suggest that these individuals are androgynes are discussed and explained in our earlier papers. Please note that our assessments are based on numerous photos in each case, not just the one shown here.

		
<b>Tamara Holder, Fox</b>	<b>Rachel Maddow, MSNBC</b>	<b>Megyn Kelly, NBC</b>
		
<b>Alison Kosik, CNN</b>	<b>Andrea Tantaros, Fox</b>	<b>Arwa Damon, CNN</b>
		
<b>Barbara Starr, CNN</b>	<b>Becky Anderson, CNN</b>	<b>Brenda Buttner, Fox</b>

		
<b>Candy Crowley, CNN</b>	<b>Christiane Amanpour, CNN</b>	<b>Clarissa Ward, CNN</b>

Once again, we have no wish to hold any of these individuals to account or to cause them any personal embarrassment. It is not illegal to be a transgender person in the US. However, it is surely illegal for the corporations that employ them to do so without at any stage disclosing the fact that, as a matter of policy, they employ a significant proportion male-to-female androgynes as ostensibly female reporters. This is a very grave deception.

#### **4. Continually question the logic of 'excluding' the minority**

The media machine is continually bombarding society at all levels with the 'inclusiveness' message. No-one should feel left out or excluded. We are all one, they say. Freemasonry teaches a dangerously false doctrine known as 'the fatherhood of god and the brotherhood of man'. This unites all creeds, beliefs, paths, and minorities under a single banner. There is only one criterion for admission to this great fraternity – to be human. The commandments and doctrines of the Bible are merely subsidiary elements in this grand plan of unification. The individual is part of the collective and everyone has an equal and rightful place within it. Therefore the exclusion of minorities – such as androgynes and homosexuals – is simply wrong. At least that's the message.

#### **5. Repeatedly suggest a 'solution' based on love and tolerance.**

This is the fifth step in the grand strategy that the Luciferian elite are using to program the masses. They have redefined love so that it excludes Christ. According to the gospel of the New Age, god loves everyone unconditionally. His love is so great that it flows indiscriminately over everything and embraces absolutely everyone equally. In doing so they have redefined the God of the Old Testament and portrayed Him in movies, television and novels as an intolerant, racially divisive, tribal deity who sought to enslave mankind. They have also redefined Jesus and turned him into a 'good man' – not the Son of God – who tried to free us from the intolerant god of the Old Testament. According to this beguiling and seductive message, Jesus taught us the true meaning of love.

Their argument goes as follows: "If transgenderism is a problem, then let's solve it with love and tolerance. Let's open our hearts and embrace our differences. After all, we are one big family, and like all families we can get along only when we lovingly accept and respect one another. Any interpretation of the Gospel which violates this basic truth must be false."

## CONCLUSION

It should be obvious from the information set out above, as well as that contained in our earlier papers, that the Luciferian elite who control many aspects of this world from behind the scenes are implementing a deadly international program of gender subversion. While we do not impute wrongdoing to closet androgynes who work in the public sphere, we certainly charge them with wrongdoing if they are knowingly party to this deliberate program of deception. There is good reason to believe that many of them are fully aware of the contribution they are making to the destruction of gender distinctives, the corruption of vulnerable young minds, and the subversion of traditional values that have sustained western civilization for generations.

These people like to claim that the Bible is largely silent on the whole question of gender, but this is foolishness. The story of Sodom and Gomorrah is the story of sexual excess and experimentation without limits. It does not deal simply with homosexuality, but with the egregious and manifold attempts by man to pervert the natural means of sexual expression that God has established. These include His clear prohibitions on incest, pedophilia, cross-dressing, self-mutilation, same-sex partnerships, sodomy, transgenderism, and bestiality.

Alas, in our fallen state, we rebel against these restrictions. Even Christians sometimes forget that, without the restraining power of the Holy Spirit, the whole world would quickly sink into unbelievable sexual wantonness and perversion. The short book of Jude sets this out in graphic terms:

**"Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities...But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core...To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him...But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit."**

They went in the way of Cain, meaning they invented their own religious philosophy. They ran greedily after the error of Balaam, meaning they used sexual enticement to seduce and destroy the righteous. And they perished in the gainsaying of Core [Korah], meaning they utterly defied the sovereign authority of God. As Jude foretold, they are among us today, the mockers in the End Time who walk after their own ungodly lusts.



### **The Blindness of Christian pastors**

Most of our Christian pastors today are blind to all of this. They hardly seem to understand just how devious, deceitful and dangerous the wicked really are. They comfort themselves with the hollow thought that **"all things continue as they were from the beginning"** (2 Peter 3:4) and, as a result, they are failing to perform their most basic function and **warn the flock**.

The calamity, when it comes, will not be gradual. As the LORD said, the nations of Canaan were ejected summarily from the land because they had defiled it with their abominations. Likewise, He warned the Israelites to abide by His statutes lest the land itself spew them out:

**"Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out. And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. (Leviticus 20:22-23)**

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**May 21, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# Another Super-Soft Critique of Romanism from *Lighthouse Trails*

by Jeremy James



Everyone knows that it is possible to condemn something with faint praise. However, it is also possible to enhance the reputation of something that is harmful by letting it off with faint condemnation.

When we post papers on this website, we try to leave no room whatever for ambiguity or misunderstanding. The field of Christian discernment thrives on simplicity and clarity, but it also demands that error be roundly rebuked, that the scriptural basis for the rebuke be clearly set out, and that the tricks and wiles of the Enemy be exposed.

Increasingly, the popular discernment ministry, *Lighthouse Trails*, is producing material which fails to meet this basic standard. We have already written critiques of three of its tracts, one on the Virgin Mary, one on the divinity of Christ, and one on Freemasonry (#66, #93 and #116, respectively, in our index). All three are so ambivalent, so deficient in scriptural content, and so heavily imbued with loaded or uncontested material, that they could easily end up "**beguiling unstable souls**" (2 Peter 2:14).

## **The latest tract**

Its latest tract, *Teresa of Avila – An Ancient Mystic Who Helped Shape Today's Spiritual Formation Movement*, is also seriously flawed. Anyone who was not already familiar with this woman and her teaching could feel sufficiently enthused by the extracts reproduced in the tract to go out and get a copy of her most famous work, *The Interior Castle*. She is portrayed in such a sympathetic light, almost like the heroine in a teenager's novel, that, despite her alleged flaws and shortcomings, she must surely have much to teach us.

That's the message – and it's the wrong message!

Psychologists tell us that, if you read through a block of text which is preceded by a cautionary note, the caution soon loses its effect if it is not reinforced. This happens even more quickly if the block of text includes words and phrases which neutralize the caution given at the outset. This is why advertising works and why big corporations spend millions convincing the public that they need to buy a product they don't want. The message affects our attitude even though we know it is phony.



**"Thou shalt not hate thy brother in  
thine heart: thou shalt in any wise  
rebuke thy neighbour, and not  
suffer sin upon him."  
- Leviticus 19:17**

This tract has just two 'cautionary' remarks, one at the beginning and one at the end of a long block of text. Quite a long stretch of road runs between these two lampposts. It is badly lit and filled with obscure ideas which may or may not be true. The reader has no way of knowing what these figures and shadows might signify because the author of the tract never tells us! We are simply told at the beginning, *Don't believe what you are about to see*, and at the end, *Don't believe what you have just seen*. As a result the tract is hardly more than an advertisement for the Catholic Church.

## **Specifics**

Let's look at some specifics.

Here's the introductory caution:

While some readers may find some of Teresa's mystical experiences (that at times included involuntary levitating) troubling to read, it is important to understand that the "spiritual ecstasies" Teresa of Avila encountered were the result of her practicing a meditative prayer, much like one that is being practiced by countless Christians today through the Spiritual Formation (i.e. contemplative prayer) movement. We pray this booklet will illustrate how mystical prayer methods are dangerous and introduce the practitioner to occultism and its tormenting "fruit," something you will not be warned about by those who recommend you study the ancient mystics.

The emphasis is good – "dangerous," "occultism," "tormenting" – but lacks real impact because it is so general. Why are her teachings dangerous, occultic or likely to lead to torment? This is never explained in the tract. It is unreasonable to sound a warning and then expect the reader to figure things out for himself, especially when the text that follows never once alludes to the dangers involved, the occultic nature of the practices, or the factors that blight this bizarre spirituality.

If the reader expects the closing caution to be more helpful, he will be disappointed:

A Christian is not taken over by the Holy Spirit like a demonically possessed person. While God often works in ways we can't understand, we will not experience weird things like levitation and psychic detachment that knocks us out and leaves us feeling physically sore. Anyone who practices the contemplative prayer techniques of mystics like Teresa of Avila is stepping into dangerous spiritual territory.

Again, the analysis is sound and the emphasis is in the right place. But the reader is still left in the dark. Why exactly are these practices harmful? Are they harmful only if they are not properly used? Is the tract saying that Teresa was "demonically possessed" or simply that "weird things" can sometimes happen to really spiritual people? Since the majority of the tract portrays Teresa as a unique individual, with many conspicuous personal qualities, many readers will put her in the latter category. And this is wrong. This is something a good tract should never do.



### **Teresa as heroine**

This closing caution is not even the final paragraph in the tract. Instead it ends with the following;

After founding the Discalced Carmelites (barefoot nuns), Teresa of Avila fell ill and died at the age of sixty-seven. Even though her writings were controversial and she was interrogated during the Inquisition for heresy, she was later declared a Doctor of the Roman Catholic Church for her teaching on prayer and today, she is often looked to as a viable resource on prayer.

Our heroine triumphs in the end, apparently. She is tried for heresy but ended up a Doctor of the Roman Catholic Church. What is more, we are even told that her teaching is still viewed today "as a viable resource on prayer."

The rest of the tract is a straightforward account of her life and teachings, with numerous direct quotations from her writings. It could have been taken from a Catholic lay journal or a study aid for novitiate nuns. Apart from the two cautionary remarks (which we have just discussed) a Catholic bishop would have no qualms about giving the text his official imprimatur.

The tract is filled with statements that are clearly designed to win the reader's sympathy, some of which are subtly interwoven with the idolatry, false doctrines, and vain rituals of the Catholic Church. Here are just a few examples:

She soon learned to practice "the prayer of quiet," a state where the soul is completely absorbed.

Teresa later wrote about receiving "favours" that the Lord granted her as she continued to practice her "mental prayer" and the prayer of quiet, two stages of mystical prayer.

In despair, she threw herself before an image of the Virgin Mary and begged her to be her new mother.

*Fictionalised quotation by a fellow nun: "Pray to Our Lady that you will never be ordered to do mortification..."*

[Comment: *The tract never refers to the deeply disturbing fact that "Our Lady" is a gross occult deception.*]

*Fictionalised quotation by a fellow nun: "We must not talk about our dear sister in this manner. If one decides to practice penance, it is only to share the sufferings of the Lord as His bride to be one flesh with Him."*



**Relic of the foot of a Catholic 'saint', Basilica of San Giovanni dei Fiorentini in Rome.**

The purpose of such self-inflicted trials was to attain self-detachment, something of which Teresa often talked. Surely, she reaped the benefits of such disciplines, having much more tranquility and self-mastery than the rest of them.

[Comment: *This is a shameless endorsement of her methods.*]

But Teresa was desperate to explain that these revelations she received were from the Lord!

Mere words were not enough to explain the spiritual marriage she had experienced.

But she wasn't the only one. There were others, even in this place, to whom her Lord was granting the same special graces as the ones He had granted her. Others too had experienced raptures so deep that they would appear as though dead or in a trance, sometimes for days.

[Comment: *Incredibly the reader is left to assume that Teresa's 'methods' get beneficial results.*]

During one such time of obedience, her spirit was carried out of her body in such a state of ecstasy that she heard words instructing her not to have conversations with men, but with angels.

[Comment: *Satan wanted to ensure that Teresa listened only to him.*]

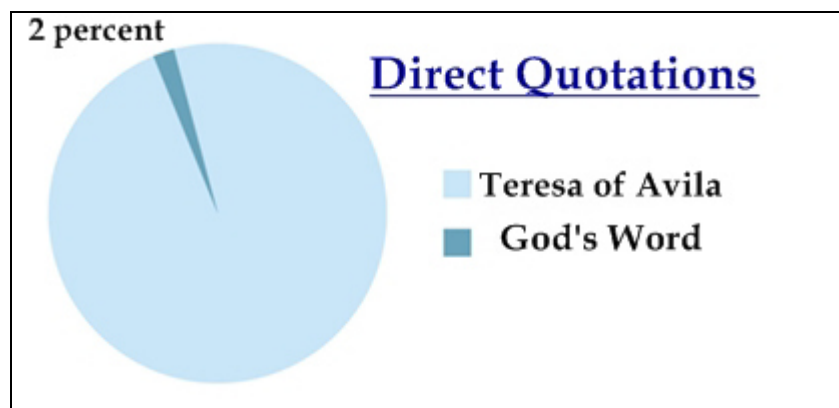
Teresa had often found herself falling into a deep trance, later pondering the exquisite state of bliss she experienced during these mysterious episodes

Sister Teresa had always called these experiences "Favors of His Majesty."

Teresa referred to the final stage of her "spiritual betrothal" prayer process as "rapture." In this deepest trance state, she experienced "delectable pain" that penetrated the bowels of the soul.

[Comment: *To include remarks like these, without clarification or counsel, is simply irresponsible.*]

On top of all this the reader is treated to a number of extensive quotations by Teresa herself, amounting to one third of the tract! Compare her word total (1,544) with the total cited from Scripture – a paltry 29 words. Something is seriously wrong.



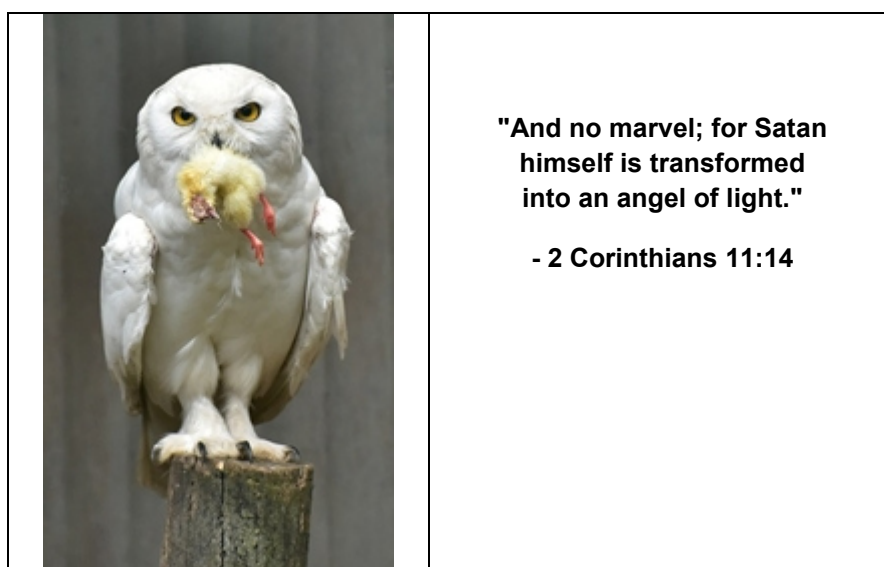
## What is left out?

In addition to these numerous omissions, the tract leaves out a lot of information that would shed considerable light on this strange nun and her mystical teaching.

Firstly, mysticism by its very nature is utterly opposed to Biblical truth. It tries to substitute, for the way of salvation prescribed by God, an enticing method based on one's own strength, perseverance and self-discipline. Of course, the Catholic mystic never admits that this is what he is doing. He describes his techniques in Biblical language and interprets his obsessive quest for ecstatic experiences as a mark of true spiritual devotion.

All mystics are being deceived by the Great Deceiver. Teresa was no different from all the rest. Satan uses these people to mislead mankind, to formulate and teach doctrines and pseudo-truths which hold our attention and keep us from Christ. The most dangerous mystics are those who profess to be guided by Christ and who give stirring accounts of their mystical encounters with our Saviour. These accounts lend credence to their various revelatory claims and lure the gullible into a version of Christianity which denies the Gospel.

The tract should have stated that Teresa taught a false Gospel, that she was utterly deceived by Satan, and that her experiences were supernaturally induced illusions. The Enemy can appear as an angel of light, and the 'light' that Teresa saw in her visions was the false light of Lucifer ("His Majesty"). For those who are foolish enough to open themselves to this 'light' – through meditation, contemplation and yoga – the experience can be incredibly intense. Nothing in our normal human state can compare with it. So, when professing Christians deliberately ignore the Word of God and lust after 'inner experiences' they are opening themselves to one of the most beguiling and delectable traps of the Enemy.



## Darkness Visible

In her writings Teresa herself refers many times to nuns who had experiences they couldn't handle and became deranged. Other Catholic mystics, including the Trappist monk, Thomas Merton, have also spoken of the many casualties along the mystical path. It never occurs to them that the 'light' itself is harmful, that it is darkness made visible, and that these unfortunate individuals are victims of a system that invades and enslaves the soul.

Teresa of Avila, Thomas Merton and many others try to justify their homemade 'path of perfection' by claiming that it was all based on prayer and true submission to the will of God. Teresa spent her life opening convents where her dangerous methods were taught to thousands of naïve and vulnerable young women. They thought they were doing something that was pleasing to God, but they were deceived. Instead they were engaged in a practice that was doing them real spiritual harm.

## Biblical ignorance

Teresa had a very poor understanding of theology. She hardly knew the Bible and was in many ways as ignorant as the unfortunate nuns she 'instructed'. The Church of Rome ensures that its members never read the Bible as God's Word. Instead they are taught to see it mainly as a useful indication of what God intended for mankind, a work that can *only* be interpreted by qualified people, namely Vatican-approved bishops and theologians.

The 'angel of light' had a very powerful hold over Teresa and used her to record his false mystical teaching for a wider Catholic audience. Her writings are very accessible, using uncomplicated language and everyday metaphors. Her self-effacing style and disarming simplicity ensure that they continue to attract a wide audience. These factors have also convinced many that she is both objective and truthful in all that she says.

## Satan's spear

The tract should have addressed all of this. Instead it did something quite inexplicable and reproduced a photo of a statue by Bernini known as *The Ecstasy of St Teresa*. The 'angel' in this work is Satan himself, in his guise as an angel of light.



***Photo reproduced in the tract***

***The Ecstasy of St Teresa, a life-size statue in marble by Gian Lorenzo Bernini (1598-1680), which sits in the church of Santa Maria della Vittoria in Rome.***

**Bernini completed several major sculptural projects with blatantly pagan themes in which many false gods are depicted, including Jupiter, Apollo, Neptune, Triton, and Pluto.**

In case the reader failed to register the significance of this, the tract even reproduced the passage from her writings on which the work is based! –

"He was not large, but small of stature, and most beautiful – his face burning, as if he were one of the highest angels, who seem to be all of fire: they must be those whom we call cherubim. I saw in his hand a long spear of gold, and at the iron's point, there seemed to be a little fire. He appeared to me to be thrusting it at times into my heart and to pierce my very entrails; when he drew it out, he seemed to draw them out also, and to leave me all on fire with a great love of God. The pain was so great, it made me moan; and yet so surpassing was the sweetness of this excessive pain, that I could not wish to be rid of it. The soul is satisfied now with nothing less than God. The pain is not bodily, but spiritual; though the body has its share in it, even a large one."

Some cynics have tried to interpret this passage as an erotic dream or something of that nature, but it's not. She is giving an accurate account of what the 'angel of light' did to her. Again, we would stress – this angel was Satan himself. The experience had NOTHING to do with the LORD God of the Bible or His wonderful Son, Christ Jesus of Nazareth. It was a wicked deception from start to finish.

### **The Spanish Inquisition**

We are told nothing in the tract about the Inquisition that was then under way in Spain and the awful climate of fear that it generated. The ruling regime, led by high-ranking church-appointed officials, exercised a reign of terror over the masses. On the say-so of a jealous neighbor, a person could be hauled before a court, imprisoned under awful conditions, subjected to barbarous cruelties, and then left to die. His property could be confiscated and his family evicted. If he made any references under torture to other members of the community, they too could be brought before the judges and interrogated. Any statements or beliefs that were deemed vaguely heretical could have horrifying consequences. From time to time, in an awful demonstration of state-sponsored terror, a number of pitiful victims were burned to death in a grotesque public spectacle. All of this took place under the auspices of the Roman Catholic Church, sanctioned by the Pope, overseen by senior prelates, and carried out by sadistic priests and their minions.



**One of the many instruments of torture used during the Spanish Inquisition.**

**This particular device was designed to slowly crush the bones in the victim's hands. Presumably the torture stopped when he (or she) confessed what the priests wanted to hear.**

This was the religious and political climate that prevailed throughout Spain in the 16<sup>th</sup> century, but there was not a hint of this in Teresa's writings. She worked for the Catholic regime and made sure everything she did was in conformity with their rules and expectations.

She was not someone who had found Christ – or who even understood the Gospel.

### **Nailed effigy of Christ**

The tract also includes a bizarre picture of Teresa in which she is holding one of the most idolatrous Catholic icons, the "crucifix," a cross with a nailed effigy of Christ:



The inclusion of this gratuitous image is hard to understand. No explicit reference is made to it anywhere in the text. The word 'crucifix' appears three times in the tract but its meaning is never explained, and there is certainly no reference to the fact that, as far as Rome is concerned, Christ is still nailed to the cross – as shown through the "holy sacrifice" of the Mass – and the Pope now reigns in his place on earth.

### **The Queen of Heaven**

The fact that Teresa prayed to 'Our Lady' is, of itself, conclusive proof that she did not know Jesus as her personal saviour. Nearly all of the Catholic mystics revere Mary as a goddess-type figure, the Queen of Heaven, and worship her with great emotional intensity. Many of them have 'apparitions' or visions of Mary and pass along messages to the world on 'her' behalf, not realizing that these are all the works of Satan. [See our earlier paper, *Satan in Satin* (#45).]

### **CONCLUSION**

This tract is not fit for purpose and should be withdrawn. The three tracts discussed in our previous papers – #66, #93 and #116 – should also be withdrawn.

Christians who love God's Word and who are truly obedient to the words of our Saviour – "**If you love me, keep my commandments**" – will recognize, even without the evidence presented in this paper, that the tract is defective and potentially harmful.

I would urge born-again Christians to exercise continual vigilance in this age of great spiritual confusion and intrigue. Unless we immerse ourselves daily in God's Holy Word and seek His guidance in all matters doctrinal, we leave ourselves wide open to deception:

**"If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men  
liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.  
But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering."  
– James 1:5-6**

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
May 24, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

# Karl Lagerfeld and 'Female' Beauty in the New World Order

by Jeremy James



## The Ten Most Beautiful 'Women' in the World

Following is a list of the world's ten most beautiful women, as voted by members of the public on **ranker.com** (Presumably the public in question is mostly American):

1. Charlize Theron
2. Scarlett Johansson
3. Kate Beckinsale
4. Kate Upton
5. Megan Fox
6. Mila Kunis
7. Blake Lively
8. Jessica Biel
9. Zooey Deschanel
10. Natalie Portman

What do they have in common? They are all male-to-female transgenders.

When compared with other celebrity androgynes, these ten are in a class of their own. They are so well proportioned that they make other Hollywood transgenders seem slightly grotesque. One only has to look at photos of so-called Hollywood 'stars' like Sarah Jessica Parker, Julia Roberts, Sandra Bullock, Anne Hathaway, Gwyneth Paltrow, Kate Winslet, Marion Cotillard, Reese Witherspoon, Rachel Weisz – among a host of equally pallid androgynes – to see how well these ten transcend the current standard.

We are not trying to *prove* that these ten 'beauties' are androgynes. After all, they are among the best and, unless one knows what to look for, it would be a futile exercise. However, for the record, two of them have androgynous features that really stand out, so we ought to mention them – Charlize Theron and Megan Fox:

**Charlize Theron (#1)**

- giraffe neck (with male cartilage), 'Tarzan' shoulders



**Megan Fox (#5)**

- giraffe neck (with obvious male cartilage), pronounced male brow ridges



**The New Ideal of 'Female' Beauty**

The Luciferian elite who control the fashion and movie industries are creating a new archetype of feminine beauty, one that dispenses entirely with natural women. Our children are being imprinted with this new archetype at an early age – just like little ducklings – and then going through life seeking a mate who has this strange, synthetic appearance. The boys will have great difficulty finding contentment with a mate who falls so far short of this unattainable standard, while the girls will starve, struggle and mutilate themselves to develop the so-called perfect figure. Instead of being the wonderful woman that she is, the unfortunate victim will live continually under duress, straining to make herself look more and more like a male-to-female androgyne.

What a truly appalling crime to perpetrate on our children.

### **The 14 *Impossibles* for natural women**

The androgyne template – the new ideal of feminine beauty – is a sickening attack on women. Through it they are being duped into rejecting the grace and beauty of their God-given natural bodies. This is immensely pleasing to Satan, who hates natural women and must surely take great satisfaction in making them hate themselves.

The androgyne template presents natural women with at least 14 'impossibles', bodily attributes that they cannot possibly hope to acquire but which they will nonetheless crave in their normal human quest for greater attractiveness:

1. Impossibly long necks
2. Impossibly long arms
3. Impossibly long legs
4. Impossibly thin arms
5. Impossibly thin legs
6. Impossibly high foreheads
7. Impossibly narrow hips
8. Impossibly narrow waists
9. Impossibly wide shoulders
10. Impossibly straight backs
11. Impossibly tight butts
12. Impossibly prominent cheek bones
13. Impossibly large eyes
14. Impossibly few curves.



**46-year old Kristen McMenamy in Cannes in 2015 modelling for Chanel.**

**This person could easily be mistaken for a vaudeville transvestite.**

**[Many photos of McMenamy on the Internet are even more male-looking.]**

Think of all the women who would like to approach, at least to some degree, the ideal of feminine beauty displayed at a *Victoria's Secret* fashion show. They don't realize that the models they are admiring, and whom they want so much to emulate, are actually androgynes, not natural women at all!

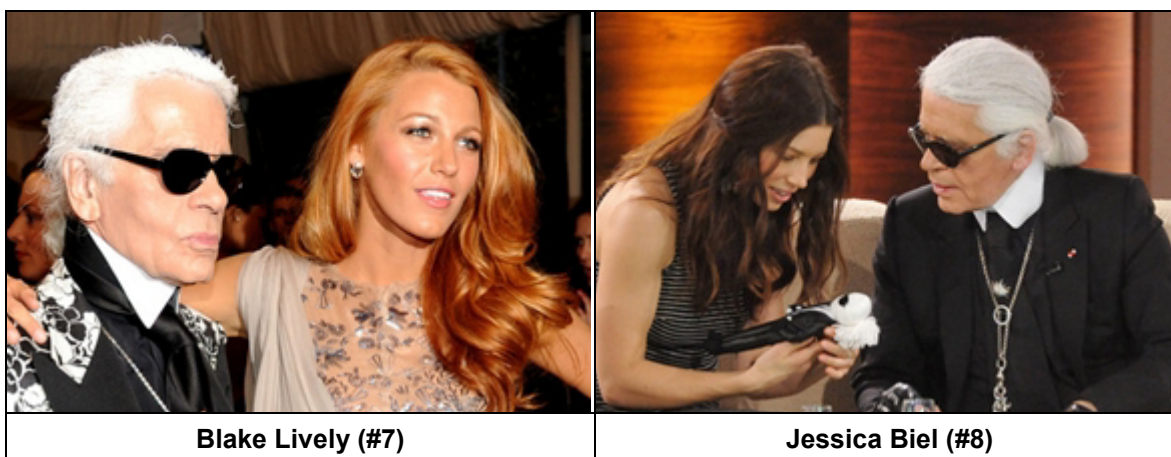
The above list of the world's ten most beautiful 'women' is clear proof that a very large proportion of the population is already fixated on the androgyne ideal.

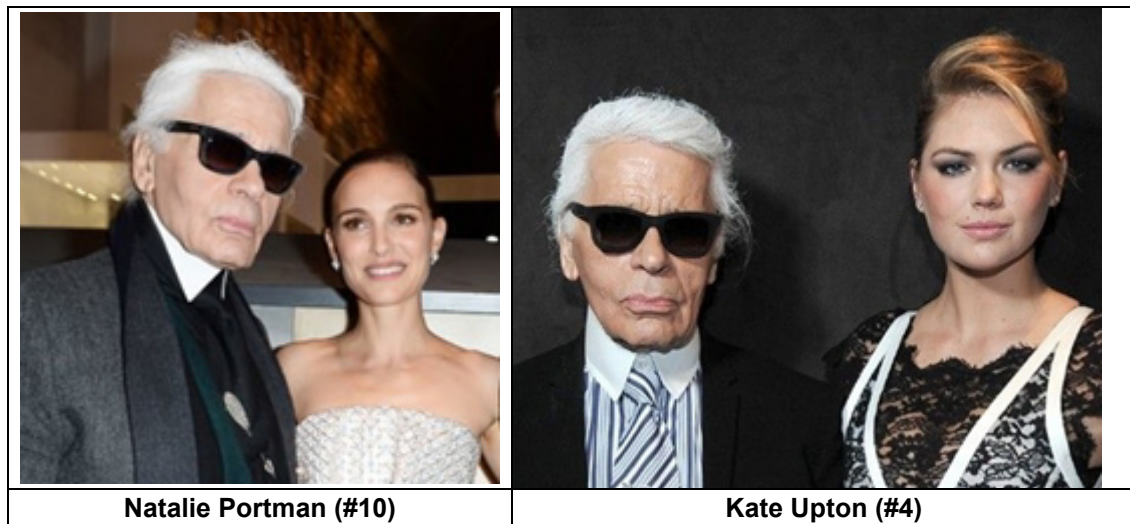
While these closet transgenders, and others like them, may possibly be content in their own skin, they are nonetheless willing participants in a very nasty worldwide deception.

The Ruling Elite know that, even when natural women realize that the new ideal of feminine beauty is completely artificial, they will feel compelled to accept it. Since men are being programmed to covet 'women' of a particular kind – the skinny, long-limbed, angular androgyne – a natural woman will feel obliged to imitate the 'look' to some extent if she is to find and keep a mate. So, even if the wicked transgender agenda becomes more widely known, it will still exercise considerable control over the minds and emotions of women all over the world. The covers of style and fashion magazines will continue to portray androgynous models; the ads on television will continue to use transgender actors; the movies will continue to display a wide array of counterfeit females; and androgynes will continue to dominate the catwalks and runways of the leading fashion houses. Men, especially younger men, will be so heavily imprinted with these images, that some will be more attracted to androgynes than to natural women – and a great many already are.

### **Luciferians hate (and shun) natural women**

Since Luciferians hate natural females, we picked a well known practitioner of the Babylonian religion – the macabre Karl Lagerfeld – and looked for photos of him posing voluntarily with one or more real women. **We couldn't find any.** However we found several of him with four of our 10 'beauties' –





We also found a large number of photos of him posing with other male-to-female transgenders, including several individuals whose androgyny simply leaps off the page [See photos below].

**The Wicked**

"The way of the wicked is as darkness"  
– Proverbs 4:19

"They delight in lies..."  
– Psalm 62:4

"The wicked walk on every side,  
when the vilest men are exalted."  
– Psalm 12:8

"The wicked plotteth against the just"  
– Psalm 37:12

### ***The Lagerfeld Test***

The Lagerfeld Test would appear to be reliable. The man dresses at all times in Luciferian attire, like a high priest officiating at an occult ceremony, replete with shades, monochrome tie, gloves, boots, and esoteric jewellery. This is not a mere affectation on his part. He is brazenly advertising his affiliation to the ancient Babylonian religion.

As a generational Luciferian, he detests natural women and will only tolerate the presence of androgynes. It would harm his reputation – and his standing among his peers – to be photographed in public with a natural woman.

			
<b>Ashley Olsen</b>	<b>Beyoncé</b>	<b>Carine Roitfeld</b>	<b>Tilda Swinton</b>
			
<b>Emma Watson</b>	<b>Erin O'Connor</b>	<b>Eva Herzigova</b>	<b>Freja Beha</b>
			
<b>Giselle Bundchen</b>	<b>Gwyneth Paltrow</b>	<b>Kate Hudson</b>	<b>Heidi Klum</b>
			
<b>Kate Moss</b>	<b>Katy Perry</b>	<b>Victoria Beckham</b>	<b>Kristen Stewart</b>

			
<b>Kim Kardashian</b>	<b>Laetitia Casta</b>	<b>Lily Rose Depp</b>	<b>Nicole Kidman</b>
			
<b>Olga Kurylenko</b>	<b>Mariah Carey</b>	<b>Natalia Vodionova</b>	<b>Kendall Jenner</b>
			
<b>Cara Delevingne</b>	<b>Keira Knightly</b>	<b>Naomi Campbell</b>	<b>Florence Welch</b>
			
<b>Sofia Coppola</b>	<b>Claudia Schiffer</b>	<b>Kylie Minogue</b>	<b>Carla Bruni</b>

Lagerfeld works for two fashion houses, *Chanel* in Paris and *Fendi* in Milan. All of his models are transgender. Indeed, it is doubtful whether there are any natural women on the runways and catwalks of any of the leading fashion houses of Europe or America. So, when he surrounds himself with his models, he is proudly displaying his bevy of androgynes. He is also showing his Babylonian contempt for Eve, the natural woman whom God created and Satan deceived. The women of the world gaze wistfully at this spectacle, oblivious to the real nature of what is happening and the wicked duplicity behind it:



Once we get past our initial revulsion at the whole idea, we should be able to see that these runway models are transgenders. The fashion industry itself has tried to disguise this fact for years by blaming the unnatural leanness of their models on extreme dieting, anorexia, and even bulimia. But these 'women' are not anorexic, they are not bulimic, and they are not malnourished – they are male-to-female androgynes! They were male at birth, raised from infancy as 'girls' and gender-inverted before puberty. Their parents were generational Luciferians.

## The Giraffe Neck

Before concluding we will take a brief look at the androgyne's 'giraffe neck'. Not every male-to-female androgyne has this elongated feature, but there is no doubt that it is highly prized by the Elite. When the fake bust of the fictitious Egyptian queen, Nefertiti, was made around 1912, it was allegedly modelled on the sculptor's wife, who may have been an androgyne [See our earlier paper #123]. This work is now on display in a museum in Berlin and is often reproduced on tourist literature and municipal posters. Here we see Mrs Merkel, a willing pawn in the New World Order, admiring this supposed paragon of female beauty:



The Vanderbilts, a very wealthy Illuminati family in the US in the last century, had several giraffe-neck androgynes among their ranks:

		<p><b>LEFT: Gertrude</b></p> <p><b>RIGHT: Cornelia</b></p>
		<p><b>LEFT: Consuelo</b></p> <p><b>RIGHT: Gloria</b></p>

## CONCLUSION

Ultimately the New World Order intends to produce a pseudo-female population of androgynes, many looking something like this:



This is Satan's version of Eve, an offensive parody of what God created in the beginning when He formed Eve from the body of Adam. Satan wants to copy God in every possible way, so he has taken man and made a 'new woman' from his flesh.

In addition to her many disturbing attributes, this 'new woman' has no uterus. She cannot conceive and give birth to children. She is just the kind of 'woman' Satan wants – sterile, infertile, barren.

In the last half century he has tricked most countries in the world into introducing abortion on demand – the deliberate destruction of the fruit of the womb. He now wants to destroy the womb itself.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**May 28, 2017**

For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)

Copyright Jeremy James 2017

# *Amélie, Stella, Saskia* and Total Hypnosis

by Jeremy James



It is possible to get a person to believe almost anything while in a hypnotized state. It doesn't matter how foolish or irrational it may be. Practitioners argue that the subject cannot be induced to do something that would conflict with his moral principles – and that may be so – but the suppression of reason that can be achieved through hypnosis is extraordinary.

In an earlier paper, **The Externalization of the Hierarchy: How the Illuminati are Implementing Satan's Plan for the End-Time** (2013) [#39], we showed how the fallen angelic hierarchy are making use of hypnosis to establish a tighter grip over mankind. *[We reproduce here an extract from that paper]:*

## **Altered states of consciousness**

Mesmerism or hypnotism produces *an altered state of consciousness*. No matter what technique is used to achieve this, in every case one finds two factors present: (1) the subject voluntarily suspends the normal operation of his mind; and (2) he invites an intelligence other than his own to influence his life in some manner.

Man in his *fallen state* is naturally sensitive to the subversive thoughts and images that the rebellious angels are able to project. This sensitivity increases significantly when he deliberately sets his mind aside in meditation or a similar practice. When he persists in this vein, he is foolishly exposing himself to their malign purpose and cunning deceptions. And that is exactly what Satan wants!

Our grandparents displayed an understanding of this when they warned that "An idle mind is the devil's workshop."

A huge proportion of the population – not just adults, but students and even teenagers – are regular practitioners of meditation, yoga, contemplative prayer, mantra chanting, past life regression, auto-suggestion, centering, creative visualization, guided imagery, repetitive prayer, conscious dreaming, labyrinth walking, and *lectio divina*, not to mention psychotherapy, psychoanalysis, and modes of counselling that employ hypnotic relaxation techniques. If we factor in the widespread addiction to psychotropic drugs and the use of hypnotic rock music for recreational purposes, it is difficult to escape the conclusion that America [and the rest of the world] is to a large extent a hypnotized society.

A key consideration in all of this is repetition. The more the individual employs his preferred method of achieving an altered state of consciousness, the more receptive or suggestible he becomes.

The youth too are being hypnotised by intensely repetitive computer games where a fairly meaningless series of generic images are presented ad nauseum and only a token level of attention is required. The teaching of 'mindfulness' techniques in our schools is yet another way of introducing our children to eastern meditation.



Even in a mildly hypnotised state, one's discernment is impaired. The mind becomes much more open to impressions and imagery that would otherwise be rejected. Since the subject is not aware of his heightened suggestibility, he can be subtly manipulated. When this conditioning takes place in a religious context, he can be fed many false ideas that conflict with true Biblical Christianity. It is then only a short step to adopting, and treating as normal, practices that are blatantly pagan. [End of extract]

## Programmed Normality

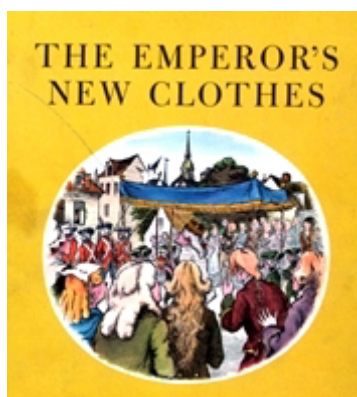
The Enemy is using a form of hypnotic repetition to program society with a false version of reality. This programmed normality is not necessarily unpleasant. Indeed, it tends to produce a false sense of well-being, a feeling of detachment from the unpalatable facts of daily life. Jesus was probably referring to this when he spoke of the Laodicean Church, the last of seven epochs in church history before the Tribulation: **"Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:" (Revelation 3:17)**

We know this refers to the church in the End Time because, in the letter to Laodicea, he counsels them to amend their ways lest they experience **"the shame of [their] nakedness" (Revelation 3:18)**. Later, when the Tribulation is well under way, he then says (for the benefit of the unsaved, albeit professing, members of the Laodicean church): **"Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame."** (Revelation 16:15)

The church today, the Laodicean church that Jesus warned about, is completely oblivious to the Great Deception that is taking place. Its members do not understand that they are poor, blind and naked. Broadly speaking they accept the phony worldview promoted by science and the media. It makes sense to them, even though it is highly irrational.

## Bewitchment

As Paul exclaimed when he heard how easily the church of Galatia had slipped back into error: **"O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?" (Galatians 3:1)** The bewitchment to which he refers is just as much in evidence in the church today. And 'bewitchment' is truly the word to note here since it points directly to the supernatural origin of this blindness and deception.



Recently, while visiting some elderly residents at our local nursing home, I got chatting with one old gentleman about the nature and purpose of fairy tales. In the course of the conversation we noted that the story, *The Emperor's New Clothes* by Hans Christian Andersen, is one of the most widely cited of all fairy tales. The reason for this, we felt, was that it deals with a theme which has never been addressed so well or so clearly by any other author.

The theme, of course, is mass deception. Andersen shows how the whole thing is rooted in pride, specifically the way it prevents us from seeing what is right before our eyes.

Many believe we are much too sophisticated today to be fooled (or silenced) in this way, but is that really true? The earth is flat and stationary, but most people cannot see this because they reject what their senses are plainly telling them; evolution is total garbage, but very few college graduates are prepared to say so openly; and almost all of the leading 'women' in Hollywood are transgenders, but virtually no-one wants to acknowledge the fact.

### Mass Deception

The fashion world, too, is awash with transgenders (See our previous paper, #128, on Karl Lagerfeld). Even here, where the androgyny is probably more pronounced than it is on television or in the movies, there is a remarkable failure – right across the world – to recognize that these icons of women's fashion are not women at all! (O foolish humanity, who hath bewitched you?)

We will look at three examples – one from sport and two from fashion – that are so extreme, so shameless and so obvious that one might never have thought such mass deception was possible. But it is – because a hypnotized society will believe just about anything if it is presented in the right way.

Transgenders are not always easy to spot, but sometimes a 'female' is so blatantly male that even a child could see it (In fact, the child in his or her innocence is more likely to see it, as Hans Andersen well knew). A good example of such a 'female' is Amélie Mauresmo, the French tennis professional who won two grand slam events in 2006, the women's singles at Wimbledon and the Australian Open women's title. We present some rather unsettling photos of this person without further comment:



Where the question of authentic female beauty is concerned, one would have thought that women generally would both recognize and reject the androgyne template, but this has not been the case. The fashion and cosmetics industries have successfully tricked them into believing that these gauche imposters, the androgynes who haunt the runways and catwalks, are real women.

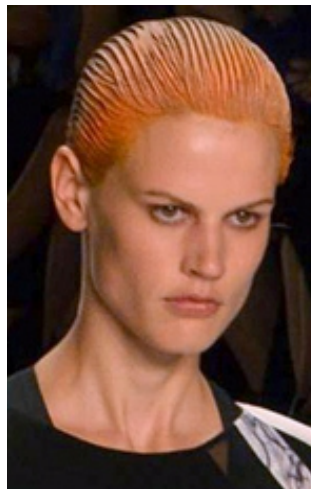
### **Hypnosis hides what ought to be obvious**

Even when women are presented with an 'Amélie'-type imposter – a moment when every cell in their feminine bodies should boil with indignation – they blithely offer the programmed response.

Here are two examples from the world of fashion:



**Stella Tennant**



**Saskia de Brauw**

These two individuals are well-known international super-models. De Brauw is Dutch and Tennant is Scottish. Both are obviously male and yet the media, the fashion industry, and – most importantly – the public treat them as natural women, the epitome of female beauty.

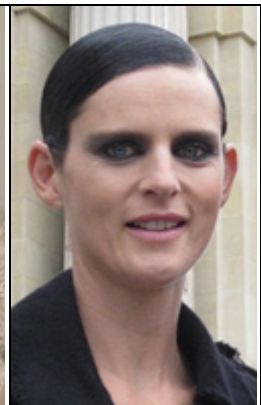
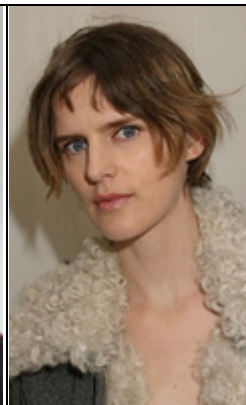
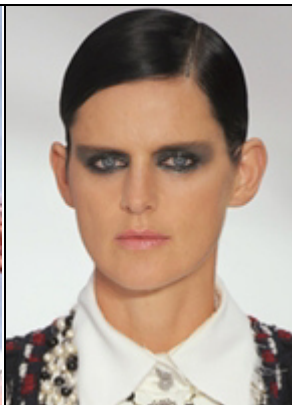
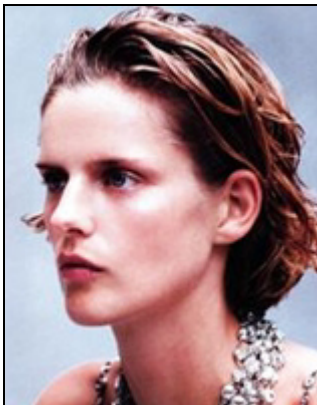
De Brauw has modelled on the runway for over three dozen international fashion houses, including Chanel, Versace, Givenchy, Prada, Louis Vuitton, Donna Karan, Hermès, and Fendi. He/she has also appeared several times on the covers of leading international fashion magazines, including *Vogue*, *Elle*, *Numéro*, and *Harper's Bazaar*.

Tennant comes from the Cavendish bloodline, one of the highest-ranking Illuminati families in the UK. Given that gender-inversion is common among the Baal-worshipping elite, it is no surprise that Tennant is an androgyne. However, his/her elevation to international stardom – as a celebrated icon of 'female beauty' – was not accidental. He/she was chosen by Lagerfeld in 1996 as the 'new face' of *Chanel*, replacing another androgyne, Claudia Schiffer:

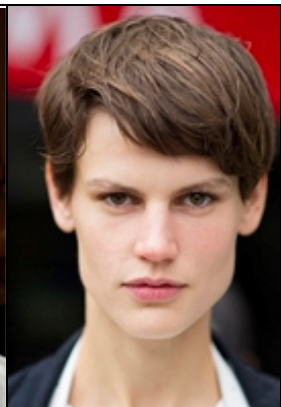
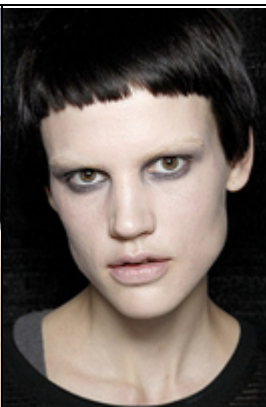


**Claudia Schiffer**

As Schiffer gets older,  
*Claudia* fades into the  
background and *Claude*  
creeps closer to the  
camera.



**Stella Tennant**



**Saskia de Brauw**

## **Christians no longer hate evil**

The world is now subject to full-spectrum hypnosis, reinforced continually by the powers of darkness. Anyone who is not under the protection of Christ and indwelt by the Holy Spirit is entirely open to this deceptive influence. Even true Christians who fail to do as Christ requested and keep his commandments are likely to submit to some degree to this programmed normality.

We need Christians who hate evil, but they are increasingly hard to find. We also need Christians who grieve over the wickedness that pervades our society, but they too are increasingly hard to find.

Instead we have large numbers of professing Christians who think only of 'love' and speak only in terms of 'love' – but a Christian who does not hate evil knows nothing of God's love. His understanding of 'love' is false. It is non-Biblical. And it is blinding him to the power and truth of God's Word.

Christians seem to have forgotten that our God is a consuming fire and that it is **"a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God."** (Hebrews 10:31).

## **Falling**

Since Christians no longer hate evil, and have been living for so long in a state of tolerant neutrality, most of them do not even recognize that Satan exists. It hardly occurs to them that he is a real being, a powerful supernatural entity dedicated full-time to the enslavement of mankind.

The Fall was a truly horrific episode in the history of humanity. The Laodicean church has largely forgotten this. It has also forgotten that the Fall is a continuing process. Jude was referring to this when he said:

**"Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy, to the only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen." (Jude 1:24-25)**



Without Christ **"to keep you from falling"**, we would all sink further into the depths of depravity. This is why the Bible frequently compares sin to leprosy, a disease which gets progressively worse over time. In its initial stages it exhibits few signs of its presence but, as the years pass, it spreads through the flesh of the victim until virtually his entire body is marred by corruption.

Jesus alluded to the role of Satan in this cycle of decay:

**"When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation." (Matthew 12:43-45)**

The children of wickedness are opening themselves more and more to the rebellious angelic hierarchy. Today we are witnessing a disturbing acceleration in this process, where demons more wicked than their predecessors are taking over their human hosts and pushing Satan's agenda with more force than ever before. The widespread but undisclosed use of androgynes in the fashion and movie industries is startling evidence of this, a clandestine attack upon humanity – and upon women and children in particular – which is tearing society asunder.

### ***The Wheat and the Tares***

When Jesus gave the parable of *The Wheat and the Tares*, he was revealing how the presence of wicked imposters would become increasingly obvious as the church age progressed:

**"Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn." (Matthew 13:24-30)**



Tares or Darnel (*Lolium Temulentum*)

He then went on to explain what he meant:

**"He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear." (Matthew 13:37-43)**

The tares are **"the children of the wicked one"** – also known as **"the children of wickedness"** (2 Samuel 7:10).

Tares (***zizanian*** in Hebrew) are darnels or a variety of ryegrass that closely resembles wheat in the early and middle phases of growth. Even as they approach maturity it can be difficult to distinguish them from wheat. Tares are also highly susceptible to a fungus which can be fatal to humans if consumed. (Its botanical name, ***Lolium temulentum***, reflects this, where ***temulentum*** means drunk or intoxicated.)

While Jesus was not referring specifically to androgynes in this parable, it is significant that tares are an imitation of wheat in the same way that androgynes are an imitation of natural humans. To the extent that they are willing participants in Satan's great deception, they are children of the wicked one. And since they resolutely refuse to repent, a furnace of fire awaits them.



## **CONCLUSION**

In just a few decades the children of wickedness have 'normalized' abortion, sodomy, gender change, same-sex marriage, promiscuity, 'soft' porn, gross immodesty and vulgarity, and a wide range of occult and new age ideas, practices and beliefs. They have convinced the public that truth is relative, that imagination can change reality, and that true religion is grounded in tolerance and diversity. And they have instilled in the minds of impressionable young people a perverted caricature of female beauty.

This is witchcraft of a high order.

The Elite, in their wickedness, are becoming more brazen by the day, to the point where a man who 'identifies' as a female can enter a ladies bathroom (even when children are present), where movies and television are populated by an endless stream of closet transgenders, where androgyne 'females' appear on the covers of every leading style and fashion magazine, and where any wholesome discussion of sexual morality is condemned as hate speech.

The bottomless pit is "bottomless" because the fallen – those who brazenly reject the Gospel – never stop falling. As the Word of God says, "**they delight in lies**" (**Psalm 62:4**). The pleasure they get from iniquity pulls them further and further into the depths of depravity.

### **The Sleeping Church**

In this Laodicean age, the professing church foolishly imagines that none of this is happening, that mostly everyone in authority is acting in good faith, that the wicked would never co-operate in this way to deceive and enslave the righteous and, in any event, that they would never have succeeded in concealing their sinister schemes over such a long period of time.

On the other hand, a Christian who reads and believes God's Word will know that they are well capable of this! What is more, he will know where it is all leading, namely to the worldwide acceptance of the Antichrist and the traumatic events described in the Book of Revelation.

The secret transgender agenda has been under way for at least a century, if not longer. It is organized wickedness on a scale that many people – uninformed and unaware – will find difficult to grasp. In our human condition we tend to forget just how incredibly clever the Enemy really is and how easily we succumb to his lies. These have been woven together which such craft and cunning, and reinforced in so many ways, that they now have a powerful hypnotic grip over the masses of humanity.

As a result, millions now believe that ugly men are beautiful women, that we are standing on a spinning ball in the depths of space, that the 'universe' itself exploded into existence billions of years ago, and that human beings just happened to evolve on the only 'planet' that proved to be habitable! These are just some of the outrageous lies that the hypnotized nations of the world now blithely accept as reality.

Amélie, Stella and Saskia are but three small drops in this sea of insanity.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**June 5, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**For other papers on the Transgender Agenda – see overleaf**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

---

**The Wicked Transgender Agenda (#100)**

**Transgenderism, *Pharmakeia*, and Sorcery (#101)**

***The Sunday Times* and Transgender Politicians (#103)**

**Most Feminist Icons are Male-to-Female Transgenders (#106)**

**Androgyny, European Royalty, and the War on Gender (#115)**

**The British Royal Family and the Illuminati War on Women (#122)**

**Closet Androgynes are Reshaping Our Insane Society (#126)**

**Karl Lagerfeld and 'Female' Beauty in the New World Order (#128)**

---

# Notable MTF Androgynes with Serpentine Necks

by Jeremy James



As we have seen in previous papers in this series, many male-to-female (MTF) androgynes have unusually elongated necks. In fact, there is a small but significant proportion with necks that can only be described as serpentine.

So far this remarkable phenomenon has not been attracting the attention it deserves. Even if one disregards the MTF side of the equation, one must surely wonder why so many personalities in the public sphere in recent years possess such unusually long necks. If one looks back at the '70s and '80s, we find only a few examples. The models Twiggy and Iman were probably the best known 'long necks' of their era. However, we are now witnessing a very marked increase in their numbers.

## **The Serpentine or 'Giraffe' Neck phenomenon**

Our aim in this paper is not just to highlight this phenomenon, but to raise the possibility of using this metric – 'the neck metric' – as an objective indicator of the rate at which transgenderism is spreading in society. Since it is hard to disguise, it will give sceptics a distinctive MTF feature to focus on. While inspecting potential candidates they can also look for traces of an Adam's apple or the residual neck cartilage normally found only in natural males.

Of course, many natural women have long necks. In those cases, however, the additional length is seldom obtrusive. The average female neck is about 4 finger-widths in length, while a woman with a 'long neck' could have a neck up to 6 finger-widths in length. However, the serpentine necks of some transgenders appear to go well beyond that [See the examples in **Appendix A** and on pages 4-8 below.]

Ideally it would be desirable to be able to measure neck length by reference to, say, the distance between the clavicle (collar-bone) and the inner part of the mandible (lower jaw) when the head is held erect. However, the secretive world of the androgyne will hardly allow this! So we must rely instead on visual inspection and common sense.

### **Neck rings**

At least two tribes have traditionally used neck rings or coils to extend their necks, the Kayan of Burma (now resident in Thailand) and the Ndebele of South Africa. It is often argued that this practice does not really extend the neck but, by compressing the clavicle and chest, creates the illusion of an elongated neck. But this hardly makes any sense since the neck is still made appreciably longer through the use of rings, presumably by increasing the amount of soft tissue between the neck vertebrae.

The photos below show a young woman wearing the rings and another young woman after the rings have been removed, while the lower one shows two individuals who have given up the practice:



It is clear from these photos, as well as others on the Internet, that neck elongation using this procedure is not an illusion, even if the physiology behind it is not fully understood.

These photos show that serpentine necks are rare, that they are normally (though not exclusively) produced by deliberate intervention (such as neck rings worn from childhood), and that the increasing number of serpentine necks in the west is almost certainly due to genetic intervention of some kind. Given that the movie and fashion industries make extensive use of androgynes, it is reasonable to conclude that the breeding program by which androgynes are being produced is now accentuating this particular feature.

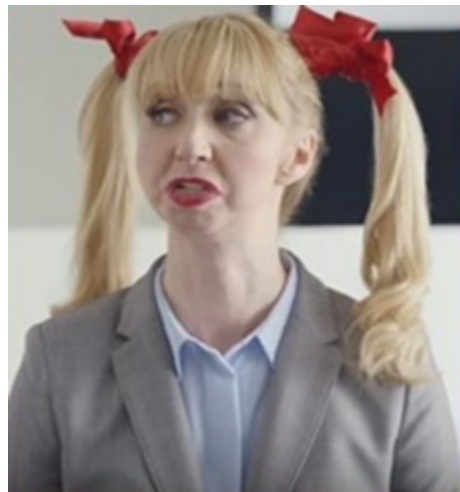
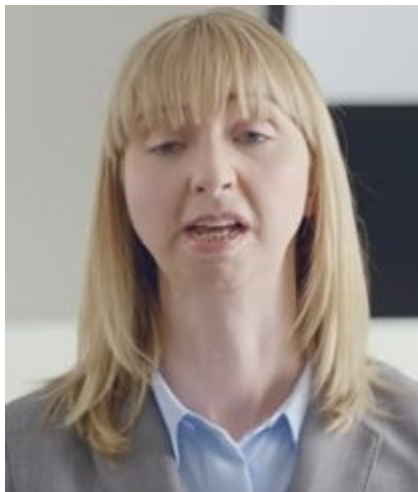
During a recent interview with 'MrE', who has several very informative videos on YouTube exposing the transgender agenda, we speculated that the serpentine neck may be a sign that the individual belongs to a distinguished bloodline.

### **Predictive programming**

Prime-time ads on television, especially those produced by the big corporations, are frequently used, not simply to sell products, but to shape and mould public perception. The Elite would seem to be conditioning the masses to regard unusually long necks as normal, and certainly not something that might warrant closer attention. One way to do this is to run an ad campaign with a folksy storyline featuring a woman with an extremely long neck. This works best if the product has satisfying emotional connotations, such as imagery associated with food and relaxation. The most recent McDonalds ad in the UK does exactly that. It shows two young women discussing the latest menu item, the 'Louisiana Stack', as they wait for the elevator:



The person on the right undergoes a few changes in appearance during the conversation, but her incredibly long neck never changes:



---

## Serpentine Necks



We have deliberately selected people who continually court public attention, or have done so in the past, such as actresses and models.

**Most, if not all, of the following are transgender:**

	
<b>Ivanka Trump, daughter of US President.</b>	<b>Julia Stegner, model.</b>
	
<b>Kellyanne Conway, advisor to US President.</b>	<b>Princess Charlene of Monaco.</b>
	
<b>Ariadne Artiles, model.</b>	<b>Heidi Klum, model.</b>

	
<p><b>Keira Knightly,</b> actress.</p>	<p><b>Saffron Burrows,</b> actress.</p>
	
<p><b>Tilda Swinton,</b> actress.</p>	<p><b>Monica Bellucci,</b> actress.</p>
	
<p><b>Karlie Kloss,</b> model.</p>	<p><b>Amal Clooney,</b> lawyer.</p>

	
<p><b>Lisa Kudrow,</b> actress.</p>	<p><b>Elle McPherson,</b> actress and model.</p>
	
<p><b>Carmen Kass,</b> model.</p>	<p><b>Emily Maitlis,</b> BBC presenter.</p>
	
<p><b>Shelley Duvall,</b> actress [shown here as 'Olive Oyl'].</p>	<p><b>Ann Coulter,</b> journalist.</p>

	
<b>Anne Hathaway, actress.</b>	<b>Cher Bono, singer and actress.</b>
	
<b>Kelly Rohrbach, actress.</b>	<b>Steffi Graf, tennis professional.</b>
	
<b>Paris Hilton, socialite.</b>	<b>Francesca Inaudi, actress.</b>

	
<b>Harris Faulkner, news presenter.</b>	<b>Nikki Haley, US Ambassador to the UN.</b>
	
<b>Samantha Power, former US Ambassador to the UN.</b>	<b>Christine Lagarde, head of the IMF.</b>
	
<b>Julia Bergshoeff, model.</b>	<b>Bianca Balti, model.</b>

## CONCLUSION

We know only too well how difficult it is for the average person to grasp the truth behind all of this. Transgenderism is so strange, and so far removed from our normal experience, that we simply can't relate to it. What possible reason could there be for introducing such a program on a worldwide scale? Who could possibly benefit? Who would be so devious and influential that they could successfully devise and implement such a program? And how could it remain hidden from public knowledge for so long?

We attempt to answer these questions in our series of papers – 10 in all – which not only expose the wicked transgender agenda but show what it is designed to achieve. The Bible warns us many times that a person known as the Antichrist will arrive on earth one day, perhaps not many years from now, and pretend to be the true, risen Christ. He will perform such astonishing signs and wonders that he will be accepted as the World Savior by the majority of mankind. However, before he comes on the scene, the social, political, religious and moral structures of the world will need to be redesigned and reconfigured. The masses are being conditioned to think and act in a uniform way, to accept a set of universal values, and to expect the arrival of someone special from another dimension.

Transgenderism plays a key role in all of this. It places Luciferians at the heart of many influential institutions and corporations, including key positions of national and international leadership. It enables Satan to work closely with individuals who have gravely corrupted their God-given human identity. It causes immense damage to the development of normal sexual behavior by children and young adults, thereby undermining the Biblical institution of marriage, monogamous fidelity, family security, and the supportive emotional bonds that hold a society together. It turns sodomy into the principal form of sexual expression and elevates the homosexual lifestyle above all others. It attacks women, femininity, and motherhood in the most vicious way imaginable. And, most importantly, it continuously blasphemes our Creator, which is something the Enemy prizes very highly.

A church that ignores the threat posed by transgenderism is a church in name only:

**"He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house:  
he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight."**

**– Psalm 101:7**

---

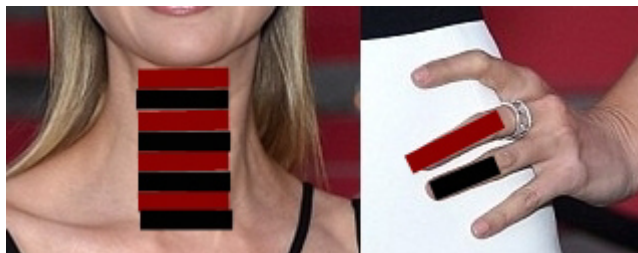
**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
June 8, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## The Neck Metric

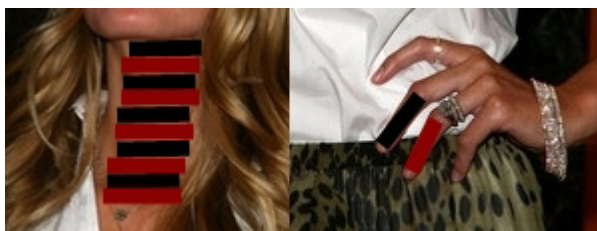
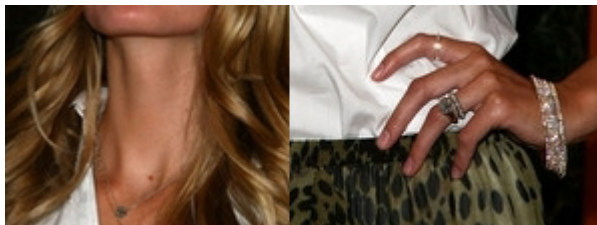
### Example #1: Ivanka Trump



**Ivanka Trump would appear to have a neck length of 8 finger widths.**

Note: One should also take account of the fact that the hands of an MTF are, on average, larger than those of a natural woman. This means that an 8 finger-width measurement on an MTF might in reality correspond to a 9 on a natural woman.

**Example #2: Julia Stegner**



**Julia Stegner's neck is over 10 finger-widths in length.**

# The Burning Tower – A Planned Event

by Jeremy James



A former member of the Illuminati was once asked if their organization had any weaknesses. In reply he said their principal weakness was their incredible arrogance. If ever they faltered on the road to Armageddon, it would likely be due to this fact.

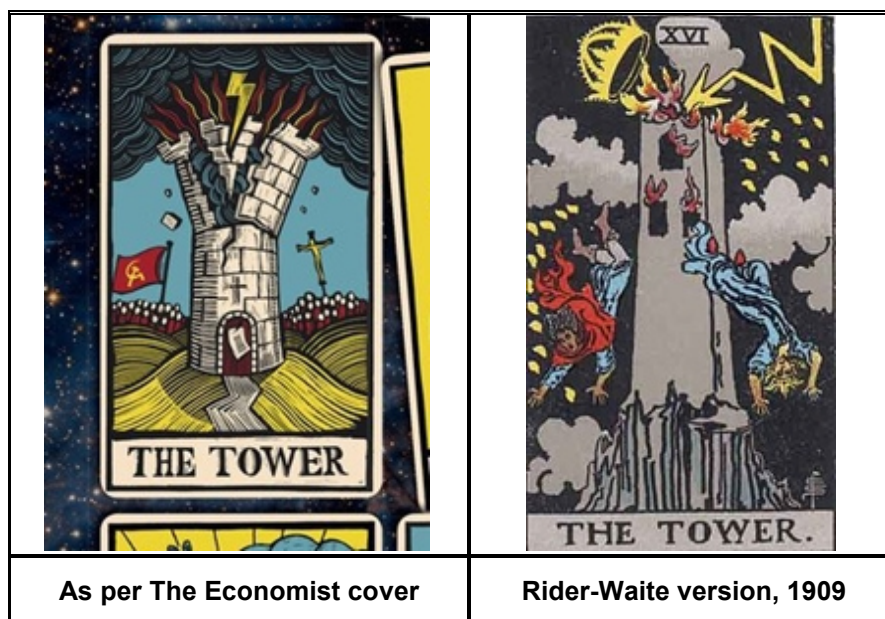
Increasingly we are seeing examples of this arrogance that seem to go further than ever before. In January 2017, The Economist magazine published a set of eight Tarot cards on the front cover of a special edition, purporting to predict the main events of worldwide significance in the year ahead:



From *The Economist* website:

"The World in 2017 contains The Economist's annual collection of detailed, numerate and opinionated predictions for the year ahead. The World in 2017 features leading figures from politics, business, finance, science, technology and the arts alongside prominent journalists from The Economist and other leading news publications."

We could write a long paper discussing the arcane symbolism behind this bizarre cover, but instead we will focus on just the first card – 'The Tower':



This is normally understood to represent the sudden flash of truth that breaks up the old regime. The lightning bolt is a common symbol of Satan himself. Thus the card points to the destruction of the Old World Order, which *The Economist* implies is characterised by two broad political camps, a Christian camp and a Communist camp. The Illuminati intend to replace these with a New World Order, ruled by a totalitarian, fascist system of government.

They had already used the Burning Tower motif when they declared the dawning of the NWO in September, 2001. The three towers (not two) in Manhattan were destroyed in an audaciously arrogant act of violence – a kind of thunder-clap.

## Grenfell Tower

*The Economist* broadcast part of the Illuminati program for 2017 by publishing these eight Tarot cards. These strange people revel in mystical signs and symbols. The Burning Tower prediction came to pass on 14 June when a high-rise apartment complex in London was almost completely incinerated. Grenfell Tower was 66.6 metres tall and housed about 600 people – comprising a large number of women and children – in its 24 storeys. While the ultimate death toll is as yet unknown, a large proportion of these people are still missing.

Eyewitnesses report seeing mothers throwing their children from the upper storeys, hoping those waiting below would be able to catch them. There were similar reports of falling bodies on 9/11. Interestingly, the Rider-Waite card depicts the same horrific scene. It also shows the lightning bolt in the form of a very distinct 'W' – the area code for Grenfell Tower is W11. The number '11' is a well-known Illuminati signature, while 'W' represents the Hebrew letter 'vav', another of their favorite symbols (See our earlier paper #42 (2013)).

## **The Antichrist Reference**

In order to appreciate the importance of the Burning Tower symbol to the Illuminati – the Children of Wickedness – we need to look at a dark episode from the Book of Judges. Abimelech was the son of Gideon by his Shechemite concubine. When Gideon died, Abimelech conspired with some thugs to murder his seventy brothers – only one survived. The Word of God tells us they were all executed on the same rock. After this callous act of brutality Abimelech declared himself king of Israel.

His one surviving brother prophesied his destruction as follows:

**"...let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem,  
and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem,  
and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech."  
(Judges 9:20)**

Later, when he began to meet with serious resistance, he dealt savagely with his enemies. When about a thousand men and women took shelter in the tower of Shechem, he showed his followers exactly what he wanted them to do:

**"And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done. And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women." (Judges 9:48-49)**

Abimelech is one of several Antichrist figures in the Bible. He exhibits the same cunning and ruthlessness that will characterize the End Time Antichrist, whom the Illuminati revere as the true saviour of mankind.



His lust for incinerating innocent victims proved his undoing. When he forced the inhabitants of Thebez, a neighboring town, to flee for shelter in a high tower, he "went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire" (Judges 9:52). But a woman cast a millstone over the side and it split his skull. Rather than die at the hands of a woman he ordered his armorbearer to slay him.

### **Demonic Immolation**

Death by fire is known as immolation. It has a special name because it has been around for so long. As we stated in previous papers, the fire-bombing of populous cities in Germany and Japan during World War II was nothing less than the deliberate immolation of tens of thousands of women and children. It served no strategic purpose.

The worship of Molech, which was endemic in Biblical times, entailed the voluntary immolation of a child by its own parents. Abortion is a modern form of immolation, where a mother voluntarily offers her own child on the altar of self-interest (idolatry), after which its tiny body is burnt.

The tragic events at Grenfell Tower were not accidental. Residents had been reporting fire safety concerns to the municipal authorities for several months before the fire. The building itself, like all high-rise residential buildings, was designed to contain a fire within the storey where it started and stop it spreading with any rapidity to other floors. The fire at Grenfell Tower spread very quickly because it was transmitted to the upper floors from the outside. Incredibly, the exterior cladding that was added to the building long after it was constructed was flammable. In addition, residents were instructed to remain inside their apartments until they were rescued by the fire services. All who followed this instruction died.

[As an aside, the gutted building is structurally sound. There is no risk that it will collapse. This is further evidence that the fires in the three towers on 9/11 could not have inflicted the structural damage that caused them to collapse in a pile of dust.]



Asherim in alignment with Grenfell Tower	
	
Meath War Memorial	Grosvenor Chapel
	
War Memorial, Southwark	St Mary's, Rotherhithe

Grenfell Tower fulfilled the first prediction on the cover of *The Economist*. The Illuminati like to pretend they can predict the future, which is not difficult if you have already planned the events in question and possess the means to carry them out.

Many will find it hard to believe that an act like this was deliberate. They don't understand the importance of occult symbolism to the Illuminati, or the role played by immolation in the works of darkness. For this reason we have included another piece of evidence, based on the occult Asherim of Babylonian London (see our paper #56 (2014)).

Grenfell Tower is located at 51.30.50.38N and 0.12.56.42W. This places its center on an occult 'power line' running through four major Asherim (See Appendix A):

1. The Meath War Memorial at Lancaster Gate (51.30.40.42N and 0.10.47.91W)
2. The spire of Grosvenor Chapel, Mayfair (51.30.32.41N and 0.09.05.22W)
3. The War Memorial, Southwark (51.30.15.35N and 0.05.27.21W)
4. The spire of St Mary's Church, Rotherhithe (51.30.04.92N and 0.03.15.13W)



Its center is also located at an equal distance from two of the largest obelisks in London – Cleopatra's Needle (height 69ft) [see photo on left] and Lambeth Bridge NW (height 40ft) [see photo on right]. The former is regarded as one of the most prestigious obelisks in the world, having once stood in the ancient Egyptian city of Heliopolis.

The Babylonian signature is undeniable.

The chances of all this happening by accident are zero.

---

**Jeremy James**  
**Ireland**  
**June 18, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## APPENDIX A

### Grenfell Tower is in Alignment with Four Major Asherim

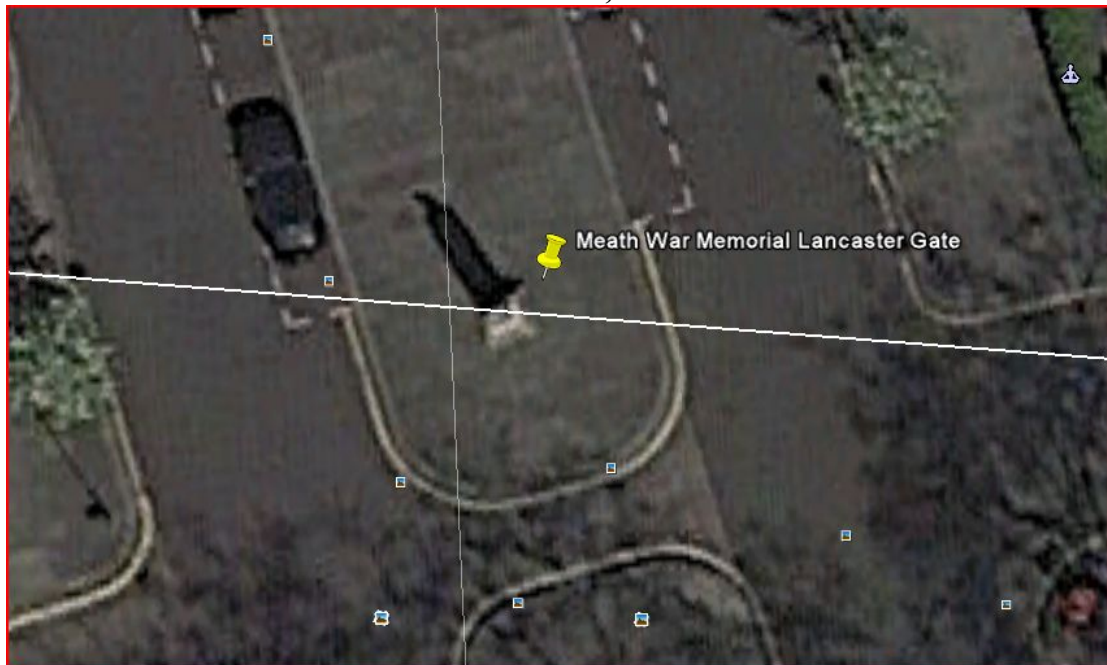


Readers can check this alignment for themselves by going into Google Earth and clicking on 'Tools' and then on the 'Ruler' option. Place the cursor over the center of Grenfell Tower and click. Then draw the line out and place the cursor over St Mary's Church, Rotherhithe, and click twice. The line should now be fixed in position. If you check the other three Asherim you will find they all align as shown in the images below:

### Grenfell Tower



### Meath War Memorial, Lancaster Gate



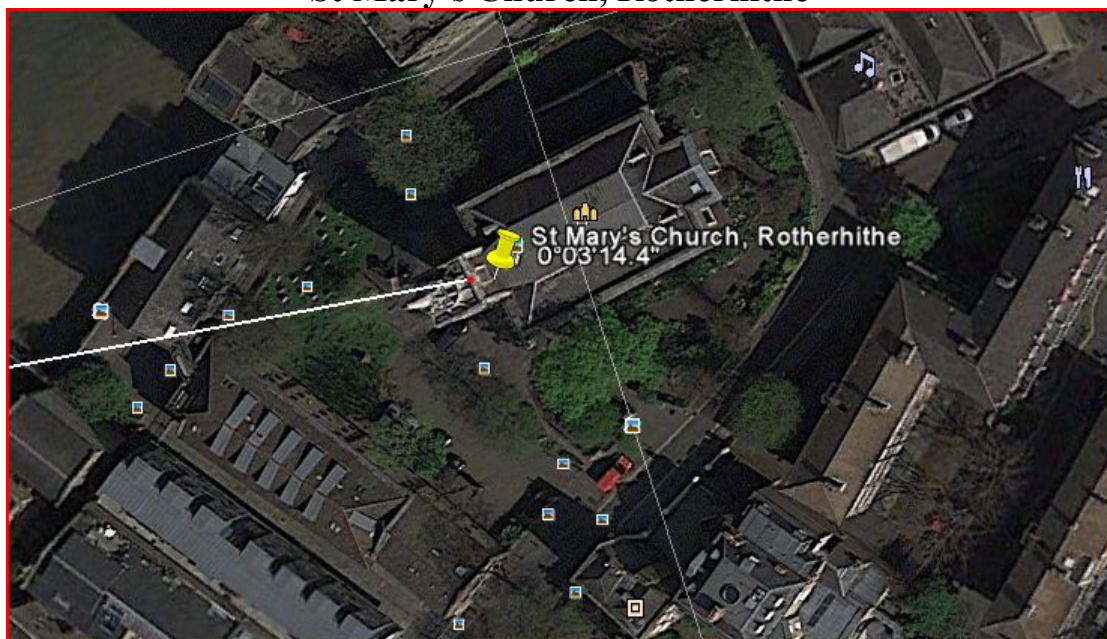
### Grosvenor Chapel, Mayfair



### War Memorial, Borough High Street, Southwark

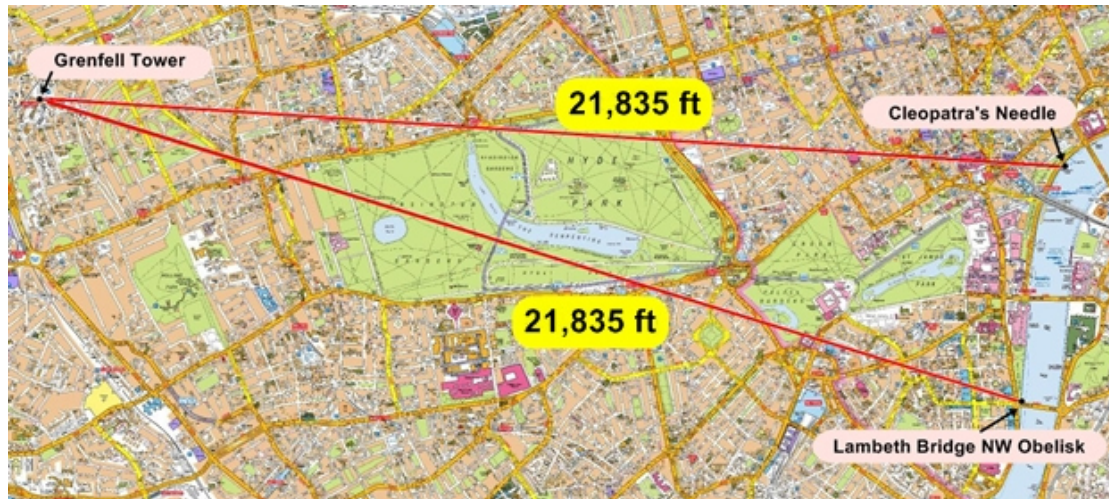


### St Mary's Church, Rotherhithe



## Grenfell Tower is Equidistant from Two Massive Obelisks

In addition to all this, Grenfell Tower is equidistant from two massive obelisks on the west bank of the Thames – Cleopatra's Needle and the northerly obelisk beside Lambeth Bridge. The distance from each to the center of Grenfell Tower is exactly 21,835ft.



The occult significance of this phenomenon – the location of a structure at an equal distance from two obelisks – is explained in our study on Babylonian London (#56).



**Cleopatra's Needle**



**Lambeth Bridge Obelisk**

# Toxic Music or True Christian Worship?

by Jeremy James



David playing before Saul

## A vital key to Christian worship

The last verse of the last Psalm holds a vital key to Christian worship:

**"Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD.  
Praise ye the LORD."  
(Psalm 150:6)**

It is no surprise that the Hebrew word for 'breath' is also the Hebrew word for 'Spirit'.

Breath and praise go together. When the enemies of Daniel sought occasion to denounce him before Darius, they gathered outside his room to eavesdrop on his prayers. The king had ordered that, over a period of thirty days, anyone who made a petition to any man or god, save to the king himself, would be thrown to the lions. Clearly, this wicked cabal knew that Daniel prayed aloud in his apartment three times a day and that his petitions to the LORD God of heaven and earth were audible to bystanders. It was on this basis that they conspired to persuade the king to enact this absurd law in the first place.

How often should we praise the LORD? The Bible tells us:

**"From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same  
the LORD'S name is to be praised."  
(Psalm 113:3)**

The Psalmist refers elsewhere to the continuity of praise:

**"I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise  
shall continually be in my mouth."  
(Psalm 34:1)**

The author of Hebrews likens this continual praise to a continual sacrifice:

**"By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise  
to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips  
giving thanks to his name."  
(Hebrews 13:15)**

These are immensely important verses since they point to something that every born-again believer should be doing continually. They also show how praise and thanksgiving are intimately connected.

The Enemy wants us to misconstrue the nature of praise, as though God was deficient in some respect and needed our praise. The fallen angels crave attention and crudely imagine that God must be the same. But He is not! Rather, praise is the glorious means by which we relate to our heavenly Father. Through it we come to know Him more and more. Through it we are blessed with a joy that we would not otherwise know in our fallen condition.

We do this through our voice, our breath! The most powerful prayer is vocal, not simply an unspoken thought in the silence of our minds. And praise too is vocal. As the Psalmist says, the sacrifice of praise is the fruit of our lips. We thank God daily from the bottom of our hearts and we show the sincerity of our words by vocalising them. Even if this vocalisation is only a whisper, it is far more pleasing to God than an unspoken thought in the silence of our mind.

Miriam and the Israelite women celebrate at the Red Sea



The Psalms are songs of praise to God. Through them the LORD reveals how we are to approach Him. Whether we come in joy or in sorrow, in gratitude or in grief, in bewilderment or in contentment, the Psalms trace out a path that is acceptable to God. They teach us how to pray and how to praise, how to express ourselves spiritually before the Living God, how to unburden our hearts with love, gratitude and respect.

Breath is central to praise and worship! The same Hebrew word designates both breath and Spirit. It is almost impossible to think of any of the prophets praying to God and not employing their lips in praise and exaltation.

The saints in heaven who surround the throne of God express their loving relationship with their Creator through song, the sacrifice of their lips, in continual praise. They also employ a musical instrument, presumably as a means of expressing something additional or individual in their offering. Assembled in joy and celebration, the collective sound of these voices, with harps resonating in harmonious accord, must be truly stunning.

The Word of God reveals this, notably in the Book of Revelation, not simply as an activity in the throne room of God, but as an experience beyond anything our little minds can comprehend. Through their worship these saints are receiving something inexpressible from God, something we can barely imagine in our fallen human condition.

Let's now examine the musical instruments that were used in Biblical times, both in Temple worship and in everyday life.



### **The first musical instruments**

The Word of God tells us that the first musical instruments were invented by Jubal of the line of Cain:

**"And his brother's name was Jubal: he was the father  
of all such as handle the harp and organ."  
(Genesis 4:21)**

The words which the KJV translates as "harp" and "organ" are *kinnor* (H3658) and *uwgab* (H5748), respectively. These correspond with what we understand today as the lyre and the simple flute. The lyre was an early type of harp, while the flute (in this instance) was a variety of pipe, akin to a flageolet or recorder.

However, it should be noted that the third from Seth (and therefore earlier than Jubal) was Mahalaleel, whose name means **"giving praise to God."** This tells us that the godly line of Seth was worshipping God with their voices in song before the lyre and flute were invented.

This is very important since it tells us that the worship of God through the medium of the human voice alone, without instrumental support of any kind, is worship in the full Biblical sense. The name of Mahalaleel was first mentioned in Genesis 5:13, while we are told in Genesis 4:26 that men "**began to call upon the name of the LORD**" when Enos, the son of Seth was born. Enos was the grandfather of Mahalaleel (The name Enos means 'mankind'). Therefore men were giving praise to God in an organized manner, without instrumentation, about 250 years or so after God created Adam.

There is a principle of Bible interpretation known as 'the law of first mention'. This requires that special weight be given to the first time a word or concept is used in Scripture since the Holy Spirit will not state anything thereafter that conflicts with the first mention. If we respect this basic principle of Bible interpretation we will recognize that the worship of God exclusively through the human voice is worship in every sense. Nothing is lacking.

The genealogy in Genesis confirms that Mahalaleel was born several generations before Jubal and that therefore vocal worship – which was fully acceptable to God – had long been established before the first musical instrument was invented, possibly by 200 years or more (allowing about 70 years for each of the three generations that separated Mahalaleel from Jubal):

	Godly line of Seth		Ungodly line of Cain
1	ADAM	- begat Seth at 130	ADAM
2	SETH	- begat Enos at 105	CAIN
3	Enos	- begat Cainan at 90	Enoch
4	Cainan	- begat Mahalaleel at 70	Irada
5	MAHALALEEL	- begat Jared at 65	Mehujael
6	Jared	- begat Enoch at 162	Methusael
7	Enoch	- begat Methuselah at 65	Lamech
8	Methuselah		JUBAL

When Jesus sang a hymn with the Apostles in the Upper Room (Matthew 26:30), was their worship deficient in any respect? Of course not! This is further proof, if proof were needed, that sung worship is fully acceptable and pleasing to God. No instrumentation is required.

## **Instruments used in Temple worship**

Only a small number of musical instruments featured in Temple worship. This is made abundantly clear from the numerous references in the Psalms to the two which exceeded all others in importance – the harp and the psaltery (The harp is sometimes referred to as “an instrument of ten strings”):

"Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings." (33:2)

"Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God." (43:4)

"Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early." (57:8)

"Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early." (108:2)

"I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel." (71:22)

"Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound." (92:3)

"Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm." (98:5)

I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee. (144:9)

"Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:" (147:7)

"Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp." (150:3)



**Statue of David in Jerusalem**  
“the sweet psalmist of Israel” - 2 Samuel 23:1

The specific instruments to be used in Temple worship were prescribed by David. They comprised the harp and psaltery, which figure to prominently in the Psalms, along with the cymbals and, where appropriate, the silver trumpet [*chatsotsěrah*] or ram's horn trumpet [*shofar*]:

“And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.” (1 Chronicles 15:16)

“Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet [*shofar*], and with trumpets [*chatsotsěrah*], and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.” (1 Chronicles 15:28)

“Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals; Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.” (1 Chronicles 16:5-6)

“Moreover David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals:” (1 Chronicles 25:1)

“All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.” (1 Chronicles 25:6)



**The Shofar**

It is obvious that these verses are not simply giving a general description of Temple worship, but a detailed account of the instruments that were acceptable before God during Temple worship. This fixed ensemble was reaffirmed about three hundred years later in the time of king Hezekiah:

“And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD by his prophets. And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets [*chatsotsěrah*].” (2 Chronicles 29:25-26)

Again this is very clear, is it not? Indeed, subsequent traumatic events did not change it. When the Temple was rebuilt over two hundred years later by Ezra and Nehemiah, and Temple worship restored, exactly the same fixed set of instruments was prescribed:

“And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets [*chatsotsĕrah*], and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.” (Ezra 3:10)

“And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.” (Nehemiah 12:27)

It is important to note that this arrangement would have continued to the time of Christ, even to the destruction of the Temple in 70 AD. [A review of musical instruments used in Biblical times may be found in **Appendix A.**]

It should be noted that two musical instruments in common use at that time – the flute and the tambourine – did not feature in Temple worship. As is often the case in God's Word, we are not told why this was so. The fact remains that Scripture clearly specifies the musical instruments that were approved by God for use in Temple worship.

We would remind the reader that the covering cherub, Lucifer, is described as follows by Ezekiel: "Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created." (28:13). It is significant that the two musical instruments which were prepared in him the day he was created – the tambourine (tabrets) and the flute (pipes) – are excluded from Temple worship.



**David playing the psaltery**

## **Worship in context**

Much confusion arises when 'worship' is framed too rigidly and rules are made for one situation that cannot reasonably apply in another. Based on the various situations described in the Psalms, we can identify four distinct occasions of worship:

### **1. Personal worship by the individual in his or her home.**

Worship can form part of our personal daily prayers to God. We tend to forget this. It is doubtful whether many believers today sing to the LORD in their prayers, but the Word of God clearly invites us to do so:

“I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.” (77:6)

“Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.” (149:5)

The saints today would have much greater joy in their lives, not to mention greater spiritual strength, if they sang praises to God in their own homes!

### **2. Festive worship among fellow believers.**

The LORD called His people to Jerusalem three times a year, for the feast of Unleavened Bread, for the feast of Shavuot (Pentecost), and for the Feast of Succot (Tabernacles). The first and the third lasted seven days each. The only day in the year on which they were asked “to afflict their souls” was the annual feast of Yom Kippur (the Day of Atonement). With this one exception the feasts of Israel were joyful, festive occasions. They were an uplifting time when the nation of Israel came together as the chosen children of God and celebrated their special relationship with the LORD of all creation.

Much of this celebration would have taken place outside the Temple precincts and would not have been subject to the rules of Temple worship. Nevertheless it would have constituted a gentle, somewhat impromptu, form of worship, as the following passages reveal, and could include both tambourines [timbrel/tabret] and flutes, as well as dancing:

“The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.” (68:25)

“Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.” (81:2)

“Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.” (149:3)

“Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs [*i.e a set of connected pipes*].” (150:4)

### **3. Formal local worship, as in a synagogue.**

The weekly Sabbath service would have observed the rules of Temple worship, with few instruments and a strong emphasis on congregational singing:

“Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.” (33:3)

“Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.” (47:6)

The word “loud” is mentioned three times in the Psalms in reference to singing and instrumental playing, each time with a different Hebrew word. It does not mean simply to sing or play loudly, but to do so in a joyous, heartfelt manner.

#### **4. Temple worship.**

The rules of Temple worship have already been discussed. The only instruments permitted were the harp, psaltery, cymbals, shofar and silver trumpet. There was neither brass nor percussion, neither flute nor tambourine. Furthermore we know that the entire instrumental ensemble was relatively small, comprising just 27 players at the time of David (see 1 Chronicles 25:1-6 which names each of the players and their respective roles). Given the vast throng of worshippers that might fill the Temple during a service, this was a really small number. It shows that the entire act of praise and worship centered around Levitical singing, supported where required by an instrumental ensemble. The congregation may also have had a limited, possibly responsorial input – see Psalm 136.



**David dancing before the Ark**

#### **The Psalms as a pattern for true worship**

The Bible devotes an entire book to a study of sacred song and instrumental worship. The Psalms are no doubt intended to provide believers with a pattern for worship that is both acceptable and pleasing to God. For this reason we have selected a number of verses from the Psalms that expound upon the character and content of sacred music – these may be found in **Appendix B**.

If we examine these we will find a number of important principles which ought to inform all true Christian worship.

##### **- worship brings a blessing**

Since the joy of worship is mentioned so often in the Psalms, it ought to be abundantly clear to all believers that worship and praise are a blessing on the believer. Two verses point directly to this truth:

“Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.” (135:3)

“Praise ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.” (147:1)

Praise of God is good, pleasant and comely (agreeable). It blesses the believer and does something very special for our benefit. In short, true worship – worship as God intended – is immensely beneficial.

### **- songs of praise are anchored in God's Word**

The Psalmist links praise directly to the Word of God:

“In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust” (56:4)

“In God will I praise his word: in the LORD will I praise his word.” (56:10)

We are told also that praise and worship, when grounded in God's Word, is sweeter than honey and more desirable than gold:

“I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.” (119:162)

“How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!” (119:103)

“More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.” (19:10)



### **- worship is subject to rules**

The Enemy has long tried to convince man that worship should be free of rules and restrictions. The wicked sneer at true Christian worship. Frankly, it disgusts them. They know the strength it gives the believer and resent it bitterly. So they continually invent new ways of doing things, hoping believers will be deceived thereby and led astray.

Here are some basic principles (“rules”) of true Christian worship, all of which may be found in the Psalms:

### **1. Worship always embodies an expression of thanksgiving**

Even when we are truly troubled or burdened with grief, we approach God always with a grateful heart:

“Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God” (147:7)

“I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.” (69:30)

### **2. Worship requires our best**

All can sing before God! That said, every pastor has the task of raising the standard as best he can. Worship must always be imbued with the deepest respect:

“Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.” (33:3)

### **3. Worship must be conducted with understanding**

The Psalmist tells us that we must praise God with understanding:

“For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.” (47:7)

It is impossible to praise God in a language we don't understand, or by using repetitive phrases which convey no clear sense. If worship is grounded in God's Word, as it should be, then it must have the same clarity and rationality that we find in God's Word. This is one of the most violated principles in modern worship. As the Apostle Paul told the Corinthians in no uncertain terms, all things must be done in an orderly and sober fashion: “If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord...Let all things be done decently and in order.” (1 Corinthians 14:37 & 14:40)

### **4. Worship must be heartfelt**

The Enemy has tricked many in the church today into believing that heartfelt sincerity must be demonstrated by excitement or that true feeling must overflow into visible emotion. The Charismatic and Pentecostal movements are enslaved by this mentality. The Word of God requires that we be completely sincere and fully engaged in the act of worship, as a child singing – lovingly and respectfully – to his father. When trance-like rhythms and self-indulgent emotion take over, both love and respect are absent.

The Psalmist tells us to worship aloud, with all our strength, joyfully, and with our whole heart, while tempering all that we do with respectful solemnity:

“Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.” (81:1)

“O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.” (95:1)

“I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.” (138:1)

“Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.” (92:3)

## What makes worship possible?

There are many serious misunderstandings about music in the church today. Some of these can be traced to a misunderstanding about worship. Since few take the time to study the Word of God as they should, or even believe what it says in all matters relating to music and worship, large numbers of sincere believers have been led astray. They mistakenly believe the songs they are singing and the music they are making are an acceptable offering to God. How shocked they would be to read the following:

"In biblical worship, only one offering counts, and that is the offering made once for all by the eternal Son of God on Calvary's Cross. Nothing should be thought of as an acceptable offering, or as having any worship merit, apart from Calvary. Our thoughts and words are not an 'offering', but expressions of praise, thanksgiving, repentance, supplication, dedication and obedience, all made acceptable by Calvary."

- Peter Masters, *Worship in the Melting Pot*, p.19

Many would throw up their hands and insist that they already knew that! But did they? Alas, the state of contemporary Christian music shows that the vast majority of professing Christians today have long forgotten that the ONLY acceptable offering before God is the offering made by Christ on Calvary. All we are doing in worship – and all we can possibly do – is to rejoice before the LORD in all that Christ has achieved on our behalf.



Alas it is very difficult to find a church today where this is understood. And if it is not understood, it is not being put into practice. The sweet spiritual communion that comes through selfless praise and worship is largely unknown in most congregations today. Many are content instead with the emotional elevation that comes from singing soothing and familiar songs in a group setting, most of which ignore the Word of God and deal in the main with mundane personal issues and aspirations.

The Enemy has tricked millions of professing believers into accepting a counterfeit form of worship. In doing so he has invested his simulacrum with savory contemporary elements that appeal to our senses and evoke the emotions and gentle sentiments that make us feel loved and accepted. Be assured, dear reader – he knows what he's doing! The entire music industry exists, at least in part, to condition and program our minds to receive and take pleasure in sounds, rhythms and chord sequences that are largely incompatible with true Christian worship.

### **Essential features of Biblical Worship**

Before we look more closely at what is happening in the church today, we will review briefly the essential elements in Biblical worship that we have identified so far:

1. We worship before God by rejoicing in all that Christ has achieved on our behalf. The offering made by Christ on Calvary is the only offering acceptable to God.
2. Worship is conducted through the human voice, augmented where appropriate by a small set of musical instruments.
3. Worship consists of words, spoken or sung.
4. Worship is grounded in the Word of God and possesses the same clarity and rationality that we find in God's Word.
5. Worship is heartfelt, solemn, respectful, and joyous, filled at all times with gratitude for the glorious works of God.

There is nothing controversial about any of these. All may be deduced without difficulty from the Biblical passages already cited. And yet most churches today disregard or violate at least one of them.

### **Modern Musical Instruments**

The question naturally arises: How well do modern musical instruments approximate to those used in Biblical times – do they meet the standard set by God?

The usual answer today goes broadly as follows: Since musical instruments are neutral, we can use whichever we choose, provided they are played to the required standard of excellence. The 'rules' of the Old Testament were part of the Law and are not applicable today. Many styles of music are acceptable to God. What matters is the condition of our heart and the sincerity and fervor of our worship.

Most 'musical directors' would agree with these points, but they are wrong on all four. Let's see why.

1. Musical instruments differ in their physiological effects. This has been demonstrated again and again in the laboratory. Certain sounds raise our blood pressure, while others reduce it. Some are conducive to sleep, while others act as a stimulant. Some are soothing and some are jarring. Could anything be more obvious? And yet the myth that instruments are neutral still persists.

2. The musical rules of the Old Testament are not found in the books of the law. They are not akin to the dietary laws which applied only to Old Testament believers. They remain as relevant today as when the Word of God imparted them to mankind.
3. A musical style is a set of acoustic patterns and techniques that together define a genre. While we cannot say what 'style' of music was played during worship in Biblical times, we can say that it must have conformed with the book of Psalms. This shows that only one 'style' was ever employed.
4. The heart alone cannot guide us in deciding what ought to be pleasing to God. The Bible tells us that “The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?” (Jeremiah 17:9). It generally seeks only to please itself. Proverb 18:2 could well stand as a definition of contemporary Christian music: “A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.”

We must approach God on His terms, not ours. If He has set out standards and guidelines for worship – no matter where they may be found in His Word – it is incumbent on us to search them out, study them carefully, and apply them.

The Word of God clearly tells us that where musical instruments are used in worship they should comprise only the following: harp, psaltery, cymbals, and trumpet. Neither a flute nor a drum were used in Temple worship – so they should not be used today in our church service.



**The silver trumpets**

We also know from references in the Bible to cymbals and trumpets – whether *shofar* or silver trumpet – that they were used by only in certain circumstances (notably the silver trumpets) or served mainly as a means of keeping time (the cymbals).

Both the harp and the psaltery were stringed instruments with a resonating cavity. The harp was plucked, while the psaltery was probably struck. The Word of God mentions an “instrument of ten strings” which, as we noted earlier, would appear to be a harp.

Having regard to their tonal range, the modern instruments that would seem to meet this generic definition are: the harp, the violin, the viola, the cello, the acoustic guitar, the zither/dulcimer, and the piano.

In listing these instruments we are not trying to be prescriptive. We simply wish to show how Biblical principles can and should be applied in our modern world.

Most churches today are using a piano and standard guitar in worship. This would seem to be fully consistent with what the LORD has asked us to do.

Other churches include a drum of some kind – which is not Biblical.

And many are now using an instrument which violates nearly every principle of Biblical worship – the electric guitar.

To understand why the electric guitar is so harmful to Christian worship, we need to go back and identify the element, if any, that is common to all Biblical instruments. This common element is so obvious that we may not even notice it – in the case of every musical instrument approved by God, the music or sound originates in the air. This might hardly seem like a characteristic worth noting since the Israelites had no means of generating sound other than through direct contact with the air – whether by blowing, plucking, shaking or striking. However, its significance leaps off the page in an age where another possibility exists.

## **Breath**

To fully appreciate why this matters, we must look at the exceptional spiritual potency of 'breath' in God's Word:

“And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.” (Genesis 2:7)

“The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.” (Job 33:4)

The Word of God connects breath with life itself. Man has breath because God breathed life into him!

When we worship God we engage in the most exalted of all human activities. And we do so through our breath!

The Word of God itself is God-breathed! This is why it is central to Christian worship.

The angels too were made by God's breath:

“By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.” (Psalm 33:6)

The Word of God reminds us that our next breath is in His hands, that we continue to live and breathe solely through His gracious will and infinite mercy:

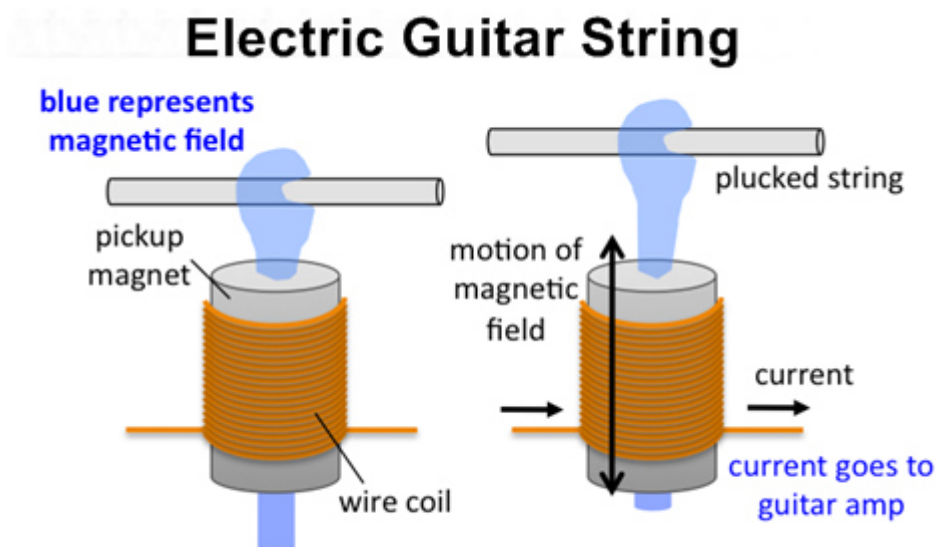
“In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.” (Job 12:10)

Neither can we forget that, in the fullness of time, “with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.” (Isaiah 11:4)

All of the musical instruments of Christian worship create sound through their impact on the air around them. Even our voice! Our breath and our worship are intimately connected.

## The Electric Guitar

The electric guitar was invented in the 1940s and acquired its modern form in the 1950s. It comprises a fretted stringed instrument which uses a simple electromagnetic device to convert metallic vibrations into sound. This device is known as a magnetic pickup. In accordance with a principle known as electromagnetic induction, the vibrating steel strings induce a weak electrical current in the pickup. The slightest movement in the string generates a corresponding electrical impulse which can be converted into sound through a loudspeaker. Since the electrical signal is generally too weak to feed the loudspeaker, a booster device known as an amplifier is used to increase the strength of the electrical impulses.



We can see from this that an electric guitar has two sound-generating sources, namely the pickup, which turns metallic vibrations into an ever-changing sequence of electrical impulses, and an amplifier, which can be designed to modify the electrical impulses in a specific way, thereby altering the sound produced by the loudspeakers.

The player does not produce any sound. Rather, he produces vibrations in a set of steel strings. Neither the air around the instrument nor the structure of the instrument have any material effect on the vibrations. An electric guitar would still give much the same sound if played in a vacuum. Equally, its strings would produce much the same vibration even if they were attached to a concrete block.

The sound itself is produced by the loudspeaker. This 'sound' is the original sound. It is not an amplified version of an antecedent sound. The name 'amplifier' is often misunderstood since many mistakenly assume that it amplifies a pre-existing sound, but it doesn't. It only amplifies an electrical signal. The 'voice' of an electric guitar is not in the guitar at all, but in the loudspeaker.

The term 'electric guitar' is a misnomer. It is not a modified or 'electrical' form of acoustic guitar or anything of the kind, but a set of steel strings linked to three separate electromagnetic components: the pickup (many electric guitars have up to four pickups), the amplifier, and the loudspeaker.

The so-called electric guitar is not a musical instrument at all but an early form of electronic sound synthesizer consisting of four components. Academics from the University of Massachusetts stated the following in a paper published in 2013 by the Acoustical Society of America :

The electric guitar is a complex mechanical, electrical, and acoustic system, invented less than a century ago. While more traditional instruments such as voices and violins, trumpets and tympani, piano and piccolo might possess innate traits that most listeners easily identify, the electric guitar is a sound synthesizer capable of a vast range of sounds. The guitar, the amp, and the recording techniques used enable the performer and the engineer to define and refine elements of tone, almost without limit. The electric guitar has no single reference tone quality, but instead invites, and even inspires performers and recordists to create new sounds and explore alternative timbres as desired.

[ *Electric Guitar - A Blank Canvas for Timbre and Tone*  
by Case, Roginska, Mathew, and Anderson. ]

Indeed its great appeal lies in the fact that it is not a musical instrument, but a portable, low-cost means of generating an extremely wide range of synthetic sounds, most of which cannot be produced by any other means and which have no natural or instrumental equivalent.

The electric guitar – or portable steel-string synthesizer – is a revolutionary device since it frees the performer from the acoustic limitations of natural instruments. A large proportion of the sounds that it produces are completely alien to the world we know around us. Its sonic effects are both novel and unpredictable, capable of cutting sharply into our emotions, changing our mood, and disrupting our normal physiological state.

Rock guitarists strive to develop a personal sound by using pickups and other devices with distinctive electronic characteristics, as well as a personalised amplifier that 'distorts' or adds 'coloration' to the input signal. It is sometimes impossible for one rock guitarist to reproduce the work of another unless he knows which devices and settings were used in the original. Even then, it may not be possible because the original amplifier had an unusual defect which imparted a distinctive coloration to the sound.



**Solid-body “Log” guitar by Les Paul, made from a 4x4 wooden post to which a timber neck and pickups were attached. The curved sides were for appearance only.**

From all this we can see that the electric guitar has nothing in common with the musical instruments approved in God's Word. It does not have a fixed timbre. It does not have a fixed tonal palette. It does not emit a readily identifiable reproducible sound. It is capable of producing an almost unlimited range of sounds, most of which are discordant and alien to human experience. It is not even a single 'instrument' but four unrelated components, only one of which is 'played' by the performer. And last of all, it has no 'breath' – all of its sounds are synthetic.

### **Satan's Sound Machine**

It is hardly surprising that such a strange device should cause a revolution in music. Rock and Roll would never have started without it. Modern rock music is substantially a product of the electric guitar. An industry that revels in its rebellious, iconoclastic attitude is fuelled by sounds that only a portable synthesizer can produce. It is impossible to envisage a rock concert without an electric guitar.

Christians need to consider these simple facts very carefully: “The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy” (John 10:10). If the most popular expression of rebellion in the world today – the ubiquitous rock concert – depends on this unnatural device, then what place can it possibly have in the church of God?

It belongs rightly in the church of Satan. Rock concerts celebrate everything that the powers of darkness want to promote among young people. The strange sounds produced at these events enter into their minds and hearts and change them spiritually. Satan understands the chemistry of sound! He is able to use it like an acoustic tool to cut through the delicate moral fibers that restrain our fallen nature.

It is astonishing that so many Christian pastors have almost no understanding of the spiritual damage caused by rock music. In their ignorance they even allow the principal instrument of its destructive work to enter the church and – incredibly – to be used in worship!

Luciferians are thrilled with the inexplicable ignorance of these supposedly Christian pastors. A tool that these agents of Satan have used mightily over the past sixty years to undermine society and subvert our children is now being used widely in Christian worship! They are helped in this wicked enterprise, not only by the bewildering ignorance of undiscerning pastors, but by the widespread acceptance of rock music generally within society.



**David Bowie, 1973**

“Rock has always been the devil's music. You can't convince me that it isn't... I honestly believe everything that I've said. I believe that rock & roll is dangerous. It could well bring about a very evil feeling in the West... And that's where I see it heading, bringing about the dark era... I feel that we're only heralding something even darker than ourselves.”

- David Bowie, interview in  
*Rolling Stone*, February 12, 1976.

Here is how one Luciferian exulted in the influence that the powers of darkness can exert through the electric guitar:

“There is a collective, magickal and spiritual significance attached to the Electric Guitar. For the Spiritual Guitarist, it is the numinous Instrument of Lucifer, the Hammer of Thor, the Thunderbolt of Zeus, the Caduceus of Hermes, the Sword of the Warrior, the Stone of the Philosophers, and the Wand of the Magician. It has become the major Weapon of Sound in Musick and a dynamic symbol for the Spirit of Freedom and Independence since around the middle of the 20th Century, and it will continue to do so into the future!” - David Cherubim, *The Spiritual Guitar Guide*, 2003

Mark those words well! The Luciferians know just how much damage they can do through music, provided they have to hand an instrument that can make the necessary synthetic sounds. Naive and gullible Christians have no understanding of this! They ignore God's Word and foolishly imitate the ways of the world.

Satanists know that, when used in a certain way, music can be used to summon demons. Rock guitarists do this all the time. By the same token, music of the right kind will drive demons away. The Bible refers to this in the first book of Samuel, where David played on the harp and caused the evil spirit to depart from Saul:

“And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.” (1 Samuel 16:23)

Our churches today are being infiltrated by seemingly upright people who serve the powers of darkness. Nothing pleases them more than to confuse and mislead God's people. They promote poor Bible translations, contemporary Christian music, fads and fashions of every kind, popular speakers, new age practices, ecumenism and interfaith dialogue, moral ambivalence, experimental worship, meditation, yoga, and much else besides. One of their main aims is to undermine and destroy true Christian worship. They know the strength and joy that Christians draw from Biblically based worship, and they hate it. They rightly celebrate the day a church starts using an electric guitar.

### **Electronic Keyboards**

We must draw attention to another implication for the modern church of the rules and guidelines set out so clearly in God's Word. For many years churches have been replacing pianos with electronic keyboards. This is wrong! Pianos have a natural sound, while electronic keyboards do not. Like the electric guitar, the electronic keyboard is a sound synthesizer, **not** a musical instrument. However, they are not nearly as damaging as electric guitars since their tonal range is fixed. Nevertheless, they conflict with God's Word and should be thrown out.

This is probably more than many professing Christians can bear: "Hey, he actually wants us to get rid of our electronic keyboard!" No, 'he' wants you to obey God's Word – and His Word makes it abundantly clear that synthetic music is not acceptable in worship. Since that is the case, electronic keyboards should be replaced by a piano.

### **CONCLUSION**

How many pastors will take this advice? How many will set aside their longheld opinions and go back and check exactly what God has asked us to do? How many will admit they were mistaken and humbly ask the LORD to set them on the right path? Not very many, I suspect. In my experience, the deadly hold exercised by rock music on so many people today is not easily broken. The spirit of rock music, the spirit of the electric guitar, is the spirit of rebellion.

We have already addressed aspects of this rebellion and its impact on music and worship in the church – see our earlier papers: ***Choral Chaos: How CCM is Undermining and Destroying True Christian Worship*** (#88) and ***CCM, Hillsong, and the Organized Assault on True Christian Worship*** (#99). [Note: CCM means 'Contemporary Christian Music'.]

Alas, many of our churches today are in rebellion against God. His Word is given second place. The guiding standard in most matters is the prevailing orthodoxy. Often the difference is hard to see, but it's there nonetheless. Few pastors have the courage to take a stand on anything!

This is far closer to witchcraft and darkness than most believers seem to realize. Man's standards and expectations are fluid and flexible, but God's are not. He has told us what He wants us to do, and it behoves us to rejoice and do it!

The sad reality is that unwavering obedience to God's Word is almost unknown in most churches today. Countless leaders are finding ways to interpret God's Word to their own advantage. Remember Samuel's sharp rebuke to Saul when he tried to do this:

**“Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken  
than the fat of rams. For rebellion is as  
the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness  
is as iniquity and idolatry.”  
(1 Samuel 15:22-23)**

Saul should have destroyed all of the Amalekites, including their king, Agag. But he didn't. How did Samuel react to all of this? He took a knife and cut Agag to pieces.

The prophet Amos spoke explicitly about the false worship that had entered Israel in his day. The rebellious leaders had stopped using the musical instruments approved by God – known as the instruments of David – and had invented instruments to suit themselves:

**“That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves  
instruments of musick, like David”  
(Amos 6:5)**

The church today should reflect deeply on the words of Samuel and Amos!

---

**Jeremy James  
Ireland  
June 26, 2017**

**For further information visit [www.zephaniah.eu](http://www.zephaniah.eu)**

**Copyright Jeremy James 2017**

## Musical Instruments in Biblical Times

### ***Kinnor*** [KJV 'harp'] (H3658)

A simple hardwood lyre with several strings. The strings were plucked rather than struck. The instrument was seemingly small enough to be held in one hand and played with the other.

### ***Ugab*** [KJV 'organ'] (H5748)

A long pipe or flageolet. The mouthpiece did not appear to include a reed. The 'uu' root may be onomatopoeic, suggesting the 'oo-oo' sound of a simple woodwind instrument.

### ***Nebel*** [KJV 'psaltery'] [H5035]

The ***nebel*** and the ***kinnor*** are so similar in many passages of Scripture that it is difficult to make a hard distinction between them. They may designate two kinds of lyre, differentiated by the total number of strings employed or possibly by the density (or tone) of the strings, which were made from the intestines of sheep. The wood used in their construction in both cases would appear to have been a high quality hardwood. The ***nebel*** probably had a greater number of strings than a ***kinnor*** and may, in some instances, have been too large to carry or hold in one's hand. With thicker strings, and possibly even a sounding board or resonator, it would have been akin to our modern harp. Being louder than a ***kinnor***, with more bass notes, the ***nebel*** was very likely the main stringed instrument used in Temple worship.

### ***Toph*** [KJV 'tabret'] [H8596]

Like many musical instruments mentioned in the Bible, the ***toph*** is not easy to identify with certainty. The KJV translates it as *tabret* or *timbrel* (i.e a tambourine) – being in essence a circular handheld band with small, loosely fitted metal disks or brass bells. These would have given a jangling sound as the instrument was shaken. It is never mentioned in connection with Temple music. In those instances in Scripture where it is employed as a solo instrument, with no other instrumental accompaniment, it is played only by women, notably by Miriam and her troupe of women after the crossing of the Red Sea and by Jephthah's daughter when she came out to welcome her father.

The ***toph*** may also have been a type of percussion instrument, since the root ('tp') may be onomatopoeic (imitating an actual sound, namely that of a drum). However, if that were the case it probably had only one membrane or tympanum, like the Irish bodhrán. It is very unlikely that the women who were responsible for gathering together the goods and utensils needed for their journey into the wilderness at the time of the Exodus would have included something as cumbersome as a drum. On the other hand, where an instrument had been included, it would likely have been lighter and more compact, like a tambourine or bodhrán.

Even when one takes the archaeological evidence into account, the argument that a ***toph*** was a drum in our modern sense is simply not tenable.

#### ***Halil*** [KJV 'pipe'] [H2485]

This is also a pipe but very likely of a more advanced kind than the ***ugab*** developed by Jubal, given both the context and later time period in which it was used. The Septuagint translates it consistently as "aulos," the Greek for oboe. Thus it was likely a pipe with a double reed in the embouchure or mouthpiece. It could be made from wood, bone, bamboo, or metal, such as copper. The pitch of this instrument varies with its length, from the small piccolo oboe, with a soprano sound, to the regular oboe, cor anglais, and bass oboe. However, none of these featured in Temple worship.

#### ***Chatsotserah*** [KJV 'trumpet'] H2689

This instrument was expressly commissioned by God in Numbers, chapter 10. Initially only two were made, to be used exclusively by the priests (sons of Aaron) but not by the Levites. Each was made from a single piece of hammered silver. Unlike the horn trumpet (***shofar***), which was curled, the ***chatsotserah*** had a straight shaft. Like the words ***ugab*** and ***toph***, the word ***chatsotserah*** may be onomatopoeic, suggesting the sound made by the instrument. Scripture describes two of the actual sounds made by the silver trumpet, a powerful sustained sound called a *tekiah* and a shorter blast called a *teruah*.

#### ***Shofar*** [KJV 'trumpet'] H7782

The ***shofar*** is mentioned more often than any other instrument in Scripture. It is made from the curled horn of a ram or sometimes from the longer horn of a wild goat. It was never made of wood or metal. When the trumpet of the LORD sounded loudly on Mount Sinai, the Hebrew word used was ***shofar***. The seven trumpets blown by the seven priests as they circled the city of Jericho were rams horn trumpets or ***shofarot***, as were the trumpets blown by the three hundred warriors who accompanied Gideon to the camp of the Midianites and Amalekites.

***Metsleth*** [KJV 'cymbals'] H4700 and ***Tselatsal*** [KJV 'cymbals'] H6767

The KJV translates these two words as "cymbals."

The root of the word ***tselatsal*** would appear to be onomatopoeic (as with ***ugab***, ***toph***, and ***chatsotserah***), namely "slsl", meaning to ring or tinkle. It appears twice in verse 5 of Psalm 150:

"Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals."

This may be referring to cymbals of the same kind but in different sizes, thus affecting both the volume and the pitch. Archeological evidence shows that the cymbals in use at that time never exceeded 12 cms in diameter (about 5 inches). The root word also denotes the buzzing or whirring of a locust swarm. As the swarm approached, the volume and pitch would change, as with the cymbals in this verse. The sound produced was probably similar to that of modern cymbals, held vertically and brushed together in a gliding motion.

The second instrument, ***metsleth***, is mentioned only in the plural, indicating that it may have comprised two separate components. This too is suggestive of cymbals (as per the KJV).

How then do ***metsleth*** differ from ***tselatsal***? Perhaps they differed only in how they were played. The parallel passages in 2 Samuel 6:5 and 1 Chronicles 13:8 – which describe the initial attempt by David to transfer the ark to Jerusalem – would suggest that the difference may not be significant since the first uses ***tselatsal*** and the second uses ***methseleth***.

***Menaanim*** [KJV 'cornets'] H4517

This instrument is mentioned only once in Scripture, in the passage (2 Samuel 6:5) where David is attempting to bring the ark to Jerusalem. The KJV translates the word (which is plural) as cornets – small trumpets – even though the root of the word means to shake or tremble. Presumably the KJV translators were guided by the parallel passage in 1 Chronicles 13:8:

"And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals." (2 Samuel 6:5)

"And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets." (1 Chronicles 13:8)

The word ***menaanim*** may refer to a sistrum or clay rattle, which were in common use at the time. Archaeologists have found over 70 intact instruments of this kind. From an exegetical standpoint, 2 Samuel may be referring to the use of clay rattles without necessarily excluding the presence of small trumpets.

## Other instruments

The pagan ensemble mandated by Nebuchadnezzar in chapter 3 of Daniel should be noted:

"That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:" (Daniel 3:5)

All the musical instruments, which are listed no fewer than four times, are given in Aramaic. Having regard to the root of the word in each instance, scholars usually translate them as follows:

Instrument	KJV	Modern suggestion
<i>qeren</i> (H7162)	"cornet" [horn]	horn
<i>mashrowqiy</i> (H4953)	"flute" [pipe]	pipe
<i>qiytharoc</i> (H7030)	"harp"	lyre
<i>cabbeka</i> (H5443)	"sackbut" [lyre]*	small harp
<i>picanteriyin</i> (H6460)	"psaltery" [psalterium]	zither
<i>cuwmpowneyah</i> (H5481)	"dulcimer"**	possibly a drum

\*The word 'sackbut' was intended by the KJV translators to designate a small stringed instrument. Only later did 'sackbut' come to mean a type of trombone, a very different musical instrument.

\*\* The KJV uses the word 'dulcimer' to denote what the translators took to be a double flute. Today we understand the word 'dulcimer' to denote a stringed instrument like a zither. Since a flute has already been mentioned the word *cuwmpowneyah* may designate a very different type of instrument. Given that this is a pagan ensemble, in which rhythmic drumming was fairly standard, the instrument in question may have been a drum or tympanum (which is not otherwise mentioned).

## APPENDIX B

### Verses from *The Psalms* regarding musical instruments and song

“Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his doings.” (9:11)

“The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.” (28:7)

“Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.” (33:2)

“Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.” (33:3)

“And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.” (40:3)

“Yet the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.” (42:8)

“Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.” (43:4)

“Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.” (47:6)

“For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.” (47:7)

“I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.” (49:4)

“Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.” (57:8)

“Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.” (66:2)

“O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.” (67:4)

“Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.” (68:4)

“The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.” (68:25)

“They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.” (69:12)

“I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.” (69:30)

“I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.” (71:22)

“My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.” (71:23)

“I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.” (77:6)

“Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.” (81:1)

“Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.” (81:2)

“Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.” (81:3)

“Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.” (92:3)

“O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.” (95:1)

“O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.” (96:1)

“O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.” (98:1)

“Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.” (98:4)

“Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.” (98:5)

“With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.” (98:6)

“Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works.” (105:2)

“O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.” (108:1)

“Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.” (108:2)

“The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.” (118:14)

“Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.” (135:3)

“We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.” (137:2)

“For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.” (137:3)

“How shall we sing the LORD'S song in a strange land?” (137:4)

“I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.” (138:1)

“I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.” (144:9)

“Praise ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.” (147:1)

“Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God.” (147:7)

“Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.” (149:1)

“Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.” (149:3)

“Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.” (149:5)

“Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.” (150:3)

“Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.” (150:4)

“Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.” (150:5)

- In a separate document -

## **July to December, 2017 [16 papers]**

<b>The Secret of the Solar Barque</b>
<b>The British Crown is Now Financing the Murder of Irish Children</b>
<b>Answers in Genesis and Our Flat Stationary Earth</b>
<b>Burning Instead of Beauty: A Biblical View of the Holocaust</b>
<b>Holy City: The LORD has Chosen Jerusalem for His Son</b>
<b>Biblical Zionism and Its Enemies</b>
<b>So-called Female CEOs: Satan's Continuing Attack on Natural Women</b>
<b>MTF Transgenders in the US House of Representatives</b>
<b>The Next Choreographed War</b>
<b>The Corruption of Christian Worship by Scheming Androgynes</b>
<b>The Abolition of Gender and the Coming Persecution of Christians</b>
<b>The Goddess, Abortion, and the Irish Government</b>
<b>Hoax <i>Earthrise</i> Photos Produced by NASA</b>
<b>Is the Kingdom of Christ a Tiny Speck?</b>
<b>The Mind Control Technique known as Magical Thinking</b>
<b>The Papacy, Babylonian Magic, and the Thirteen Obelisks of Modern Rome</b>